

ck'´uedum,f
£wd0kwfygVdawmf
jrefrmjyef

earm wó b*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'´ó/

1-{uuedygwf

1-yXr0*f

1-avmbokwf

1/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfriV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfriXkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY wpfckaomw&m;udk y,fMuukefavmh?
oifwdkY tem*grfjzpfa&;twGuf igbk&m;wm0ef,Iv
wpfckaomw&m;lonf tb,fenf;¿ &[ef;wdkY
wyfrufri]avmb}[laomwpfckaomw&m;udk
y,fMuukefavmh? oifwdkY tem*grfjzpfa&;twGuf
igbk&m; wm0ef,Iv pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfriV xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifavmbjzifh wyfrufol owå0gwdkYonf
raumif;aom vm;&m]*wd}odkY vm;a&mufMu&ukefV
xkdavmbudk aumif;pGmodí (cE¨mig;yg;wdkYudk)
tedpöpaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ½lolwdkYonf
(xkdavmbudk) y,fpGefYukefV (,if;avmbudk)
y,fpGefYaomaMumifh pavmuodkY wpf&HwpfcgrQ
rvma&mufukef}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwapGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yXrokwf/

2-a'gookwf

2/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwapGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\kdufaom jrwapGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY wpfckaomw&m;udk y,fMuukefavmh?
oifwdkY tem*grfjzpfa&;twGuf igbk&m;wm0ef,I\
wpfckaomw&m;[lonf tb,fenf;¿ &[ef;wdkY
jypfrSm;rl]a'go}[laomwpfckaomw&m;udk
y,fMuukefavmh? oifwdkY tem*grfjzpfa&;twGuf
igbk&m; wm0ef,I\ pteufoabmudk jrwapGmbk&m;
a[mawmfri\ xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifa'gojzifh zsufqD;cH&ol owå0gwdkYonf
raumif;aom vm;&m]*wd}odkY vm;a&mufMu&ukef\
xkda'goudk aumif;pGmodí (cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk)
tedpö paom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ½lolwdkYonf
(xkda'goudk) y,fpGefYukef\ (,if;a'goudk)
y,fpGefYaomaMumifh pavmuodkY wpf&HwpfcgrQ
rvma&mufukef}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwapGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'kwd,okwf/

3-arm[okwf

3/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\kdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY wpfckaomw&m;udk y,fMuukefavmh?
oifwdkY tem*grfjzpfa&;twGuf igbk&m;wm0ef,I\
wpfckaomw&m;[lonf tb,fenf;¿ &[ef;wdkY
awGa0rl]arm[]][laomwpfckaomw&m;udk
y,fMuukefavmh? oifwdkY tem*grfjzpfa&;twGuf
igbk&m; wm0ef,I\ þteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfri\ xkdokwfü þteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifarm[jzifh awGa0ol owå0gwdkYonf
raumif;aom vm;&m]*wd}odkY vm;a&mufMu&ukef\
xkdarm[udk aumif;pGmodí (cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk)
tedpöpaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ½lolwdkYonf
(xkdarm[udk) y,fpGefYukef\ (,if;arm[udk)
y,fpGefYaomaMumifh þavmuodkY wpf&HwpfcgrQ
rvma&mufukef} }[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

þteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

wwd,okwf/

4-aum"okwf

4/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\kdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY wpfckaomw&m;udk y,fMuukefavmh?
oifwdkY tem*grfjzpfa&;twGuf igbk&m;wm0ef,I\
wpfckaomw&m;[lonf tb,fenf;¿ &[ef;wdkY
trsufxGufri]aum"}[laomwpfckaomw&m;udk

y,fMuukefavmh? oifwdkY tem*grfjzpf&twGuf
igbk&m; wm0ef,l\ pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -]]tMuif
aum"w&m;jzifh trsufxGufol owå0gwdkYonf
raumif;aom vm;&m]*wd}odkY vm;a&mufMu&ukef\
xkdaum"udk aumif;pGmodí (cE"m ig;yg;wdkYudk)
tedpöpaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ½lolwdkYonf
(xkdaum"udk) y,f pGefYukef\ (,if;aum"udk)
y,fpGefYaomaMumifh pavmuodkY wpf&HwpcgrQ
rvma&mufukef}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

pwkw→okwf/

5-ru©okwf

5/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-bk&m; a[mawmfrl\
xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifru©w&m;jzifh ollUaus;Zll;udk acszsufaom
owå0gwdkYonf Raumif;aom vm;&m]*wd}odkY
vm;a&mufMu&ukef\? xdkru©ukd aumif;pGmodí
(cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk) tedpöpaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh
½lollwdkYonf (xdkru©ukd) y,fpGefYukef\
(,if;ru©ukd) y,fpGefYaomaMumifh pavmuodkY
w&HwcgrQ rvma&mufukef}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyf\?

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuRefEkfyf Mum;emcJJU&ygonf/

ylörokwf/

6-rmeokwf

6/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfMuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrll\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrllxdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrll\[k
tuRefEkfyfMum;emcJJU&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY wckaomw&m;udk y,fMuukefavmh?
oifwdkYtem*grfjzpfa&;twGuf igbk&m;wm0ef,ll\?
wckaomw&m;[llonf tb,fenf;¿ &[ef;wdkY
axmifvTm;rl]rme}[laomwckaomw&m;udk
y,fMuukefavmh? oifwdkYtem*grfjzpfa&;twGuf
igbk&m;wm0ef,ll\ pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrll\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk

]]tMuifrmejzifh ,pfol owå0gwdkYonf raumif;aom
vm;&m]*wd}odkY vm;a&mufMu&ukef\ xkdrmeudk
aumif;pGmodí (cE`mig;yg;wdkYudk) tedpö paom
tjCIF;t&mwdkYjzifh ½lolwdkYonf (xkdrmeudk)
y,fpGefYukef\ (,if;rmeudk) y,fpGefYaomaMumifh
pavmuodkY wpf&HwpfcgrQrvma&mufukef}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

q|okwf/

7-oAÁy&dnmokwf

7/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY tvHk;pHk awbkr®uw&m;udk
xl;aomÓPfjzifh rodol ydkif;jcm;í rodol
xkdydkif;jcm;tyfaomw&m;ü pdwfudk
wyfpGef;rluif;atmifrjyKEdkifol udavom0#fudk
ry,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&Jukefjcf;isg rxkduf?
&[ef;wdkY tvHk;pHk awbkr®uw&m;udk
xl;aomÓPfjzifh odolhydkif;jcm;í odol
xkdydkif;jcm;tyfaomw&m;ü pdwfudk
wyfpGef;rluif;atmif jyKEdkifoludavom0#fudk
y,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&Jukefjcf;isg xkduf/
pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrl/ xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifolonf tvHk;pHk awbkr®uw&m;udk tvHk;pHk
tzdkYtm;jzifh odaomaMumifh tvHk;pHkaom
ouúm,w&m;wdkYü rwyfruf? xkdolonf tvHk;pHk
awbkr®uw&m;udk ydkif;jcm;odíqif;&Jtm;vHk;udk
rkcs vGefajrmufEdkif\}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyf/

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

owårokwf/

8-rmey&dnmokwf

8/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl/ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY rmeudk xl;aomÓPfjzifh rodol ydkif;jcm;í
rodol xkdrmw&m;ü pdwfudk
wyfpGef;rluif;atmifrjyKEdkifol udavom0#fudk
ry,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&Jukefjcf;isg rxkduf?
&[ef;wdkYrmeudk xl;aomÓPfjzifh odol ydkif;jcm;í odol

xkdr mew&m;ü pdwfudk wyfpGef;rl uif;atmifjyKEdkifol
udavom0#fudk y,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&JukefjCIF;iSg
xkduf\ pteuf oabmudk jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\
xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]powa0gwdkYonf rmeESifh jynfhpHkukef\
rmejzifh txHk;tzGJUcH&olwdkYonf b0ü
arGUavsmfukef\ rmeudk ydkif;jcm;í rodolwdkYonf
wpfzef b0opfodkY vma&mufMu&ukef\

tMuifolwdkYonf rmeudk y,faomaMumifh
rmeukefcef;&m edAÁmefü (udavomrS)
vGwfajrmufukef\ xkdolwdkYonf rmexHk;zGJUcIF;udk
vTrf;rdk;EdkifukefaomaMumifh qif;&Jtm;vHk;udk
vGefajrmufukef\}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

t|rokwf/

9-avmby&dnmokwf

9/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY avmbudk xl;aomÓPfjzifh rodol
ydkif;jcm;í rodol xkdw&m;ü pdwfudk
wyfpGef;rluif;atmifjyKEdkifol udavom0#fudk
ry,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&JukefjCIF;iSg rxkduf?
&[ef;wdkYavmbudk xl;aomÓPfjzifh odol ydkif;jcm;í
odol xkdw&m;ü pdwfudk
wyfpGef;rluif;atmifjyKEdkifol udavom0#fudk
y,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&JukefjCIF;iSg xkduf\
pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü

pteufoabmudk -]]tMuifavmbjzifh wyfrufol
 owå0gwdkYonf raumif;aom vm;&m]*wd}odkY
 vm;a&mufMu&ukef\ xkdavmbudk aumif;pGmodí
 (cE`mig;yg;wdkYudk) tedpö paom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh
 ½lolwdkYonf (xkdavmbudk) y,fpGefYukef\
 (,if;avmbudk) y,fpGefYaomaMumifh pavmuodkY
 wpf&HwpfcgrQ rvma&mufukef}}[k *gxmjzifh qdktyf\
 pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
 tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

e0rokwf/

10-a'goy&dnmokwf

10/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
 jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
 cHawmfri\kdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k
 tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY a'goudk xl;aomÓPfjzifh rodol ydkif;jcm;í
 rodol xkdw&m;ü pdwfudk
 wyfpGef;rluif;atmifryKEdkifol udavom0#fudk
 ry,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&Jukefjcif;iSg rxkduf?
 &[ef;wdkYa'goudk xl;aomÓPfjzifh odol ydkif;jcm;í
 odol xkdw&m;ü pdwfudk
 wyfpGef;rluif;atmifjyKEdkifol udavom0#fudk
 y,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&Jukefjcif;iSg xkduf\
 pteufoabmudk jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\ xkdokwfü
 pteufoabmudk -]]tMuifa'gojzifh zsufqD;cH&ol
 owå0gwdkYonf raumif;aom vm;&m]*wd}odkY
 vm;a&mufMu&ukef\ xkda'goudk aumif;pGmodí
 (cE`mig;yg;wdkYudk) tedpöpaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh
 ½lolwdkYonf (xkda'goudk) y,fpGefYukef\
 (,if;a'goudk) y,fpGefYaomaMumifh pavmuodkY

wpf&HwpfcgrQ rvma&mufukef}}[k p*gxmjzifh
qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom yg#dabm*0*f NyD;V

2-'kwd,0*f

1-arm[y&dnmokwf

11/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY arm[udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh rodol ydkif;jcm;í
rodol xkdw&m;ü pdwfudk
wyfpGef;rluif;atmifrjyKEdkifol udavom0#fudk
ry,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&Jukefjcf;isg rxkduf?
&[ef;wdkYarm[udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh odol ydkif;jcm;í
odol xkdw&m;ü pdwfudk
wyfpGef;rluif;atmifjyKEdkifol udavom0#fudk
y,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&Jukefjcf;isg xkdufV
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifarm[jzifh awGa0ol owå0gwdkYonf
raumif;aom vm;&m]*wd}odkY vm;a&mufMu&ukefV
xkdarm[udk aumif;pGmodí (cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk)
tedpö paom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh ½lolwdkYonf
(xkdarm[udk) y,fpGefYukefV (,if; arm[udk)

y,fpGefYaomaMumifh pavmuodkY wpf&HwpfcgrQ
rvma&mufukef}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yXrokwf/

2-aum"y&dnmokwf

12/ pav'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfriV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfriXkdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY trsufxGufri]aum"}udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh
rodol ydkif;jcm;í rodol xkdw&m;ü pdwfudk wyfpGef;rl
uif;atmifryjKEdkifol udavom0#fudk
ry,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&Jukefjcif;iSgrxkduf?
&[ef;wdkY trsufxGufri]aum"}udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh odol
ydkif;jcm;í odol xkdw&m;ü pdwfudk
wyfpGef;rluif;atmif jyKEdkifol udavom0#fudk
y,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&Jukefjcif;iSgxxkdufV/
pteufoabmudk jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfriV xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -]]tMuifaum"w&m;jzifh
trsufxGufolwdkYonf raumif;aom vm;&m]*wd}odkY
vm;a&mufMu&ukefV xkdaum"udk aumif;pGmodí
(cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk) tedpö paom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh
½lolwdkYonf (xkdaum"udk) y,fpGefYukefV (,if;
aum"udk) y,fpGefYaomaMumifh pavmuodkY
wpf&HwpfcgrQ rvma&mufukef}}[k p*gxmjzifh
qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'kwd,okwf/

3-ru©y&dnmokwf

13/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\kdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY olUaus;Zl;udk acszsufri]ru©}udk
xl;aomÓPfjzifh rodol ydkif;jcm;í rodolxkdw&m;ü
pdwfudk wyfpGef;rluif;atmifrjyKEdkifol
udavom0#fudk ry,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&Jukefjci;f;iSg
rxkduf? &[ef;wdkY olUaus;Zl;udk acszsufri]ru©}udk
xl;aomÓPfjzifh odol ydkif;jcm;íodol xkdw&m;ü
pdwfudk wyfpGef;rluif;atmif jyKEdkifol
udavom0#fudk y,fpGefYEdkifolonf qif;&Jukefjci;f;iSg
xkduf\ pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\
xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifru©jzifh olUaus;Zl;udk acszsufolwdkYonf
raumif;aom vm;&m]*wd}odkY vm;a&mufMu&ukef\
xkdru©w&m;udk aumif;pGmodí
(cE"mig;yg;wdkYudk) tedpöpaom tjcif;t&mwdkYjzifh
½lolwdkYonf (xkdru©udk) y,fpGefYukef\
(,if;ru©w&m;udk) y,fpGefYaomaMumifh pavmuodkY
wpf&HwpfcgrQ rvma&mufukef}}[k p*gxmjzifh
qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

wwd,okwf/

4-t0dZÆmeD0&Pokwf

14/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY tMuifeD0&Pjzifh wm;jrpfydwfyifcH&aom
owå0gwdkYonf &SnfMumpGmaom aeYnOfhywfvHk;
oHo&mü ajoy;OGm;usifvnfMu&ukef\ xkdeD0&Pum;
t0dZÆmeD0&Paywnf;/ &[ef;wdkYt0dZÆm
eD0&PrSwpfyg; oHo&mü ajoy;OGm;usifvnfapwwfaom
tjcm;eD0&PwpfckudkrQvnf;igbk&m; jrifaawmfrrl?rSef\
&[ef;wdkY t0dZÆmeD0&Pjzifh
wm;jrpfydwfyifcH&aom owå0gwdkYonf
&SnfMumpGmaom aeYnOfhywfvHk; oHo&mü
ajoy;OGm;usifvnfMu&ukef\ pteuf oabmudk
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk
-]]tMuif arm[[laom t0dZÆmeD0&Pjzifh
wm;jrpfydwfyifcH&aom owå0gwdkYonf
&SnfMumpGmaom aeYnOfhywfvHk; (oHo&mü)
usifvnfMu&ukef\ xkdarm[[laom
t0dZÆmeD0&PuJhodkY ydwfyifwwfaom tjcm;eD0&P
wpfckrQvnf; r&Sd/

tMuif t&d,mom0uwdkYonf arm[udk y,fpGefYí
trdkufwkduftpkudk azmufcGJukef\
xkdt&d,mom0uwdkYonf oHo&mü wpfzef
rusifvnf&ukef/ xkdt&d,mom0uwdkYtm; (oHo&mü
wpfzef usifvnf&ef) taMumif; w&m; r&Sdawmhay}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

pwkw→okwf/

5-wPSmoHa,mZeokwf

15/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY tMuifoHa,mZOjzifh aESmifzGJUcH&aom
owå0gwdkYonf &SnfMumpGmaom aeYnOfhywfvHk;
(oHo&mü) ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukef/
xkdoHa,mZOfum; wPSmoHa,mZOfaywnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
wPSmoHa,mZOfrSwpfyg; oHo&mü
ajy;oGm;usifvnfapwwfaom
tjcm;oHa,mZOfwpfckudkrQvnf; igbk&m; jrifaWmfrl?
rSef\ &[ef;wdkY wPSmoHa,mZOjzifh
aESmifzGJUcH&aom owå0gwdkYonf
&SnfMumpGmaom aeYnOfhywfvHk; (oHo&mü)
ajy;oGm;usifvnfMu&ukef/ pteufoabmudk
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]]wPSmvQif tazmf&Sdaom a,musfm;onf
&SnfMumpGmaom umvywfvHk;
usifvnf&onfjzpfívlUb0ç wpyg;aom b0[laom
oHo&mudk rvGef ajrmufEdkif/

owd&Sdaom &[ef;onf qif;&J\taMumif;jzpfaom
xkdwPSmudk tjypftm;jzifh odiwPSmuif;aomaMumifh
aemifwpfzef y#doaE`udk r,lawmhbj (oHo&mrS)
xGufajrmufEdkif&m\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yíörökwf/

6-yXraocokwf

16/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY pa,medaomreodum&onf
t&[wåzdkvfodkY ra&mufao;aom twkr&Sd jrwaom
t&[wåzdkvfudk awmifhwvsuf aeaom aou©&[ef;\
twGif;tZÑwåjzpfaom taMumif;t*Fgwnf;[k ESvHk;jyKí
aus;Zl;rsm;ouJhodkY ptwl
a,medaomreodum&rSwpfyg;
tjcm;aus;Zl;rsm;aomw&m;wpfckudkrQvnf; igbk&m;
jrifawmfrrl? &[ef;wdkY a,medaomreodum&&Sdaom
&[ef;onf tukokdvfudk y,fpGefYí ukokdvfudk yGg;ap\
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]a,medaomreodum&onf aou©&[ef;tm; jrwaom
t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&muf&efaus;Zl;rsm;ouJhodkY? ptwl
a,medaomreodum&rSwpfyg; tjcm;
aus;Zl;rsm;aomw&m;r&Sd? toifhtm;jzifhtm;xkwfaom
&[ef;onf qif;&Jukef&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufEdkif&m\}}[k p*gxmjzifhqdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

q|okwf/

7-'kwd,aocokwf

17/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY prdwfaqGaumif;&Sdrlonf
t&[wåzdkvfodkY ra&mufao;aom twkr&Sd jrwfaom
t&[wåzdkvfudk awmifhwvsuf aeaom aou©&[ef;\
tjyifAm[d&jzpfaom taMumif;t*Fgwnf;[k ESvHk;jyKí
aus;Zl;rsm;ouJhodkY ptwl
rdwfaqGaumif;&SdrlrSwpfyg;
tjcm;aus;Zl;rsm;aomw&m;wpfckudkrQvnf; igbk&m;
jrifawmfrl? &[ef;wdkY rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdaom
&[ef;onf tukokdvfudk y,fpGefYí ukokdvfudk
yGg;apEdkif\ pteufoabmudk
jrwfpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]]rdwfaqGaumif;&Sdol tMuif&[ef;onf wkyf0yfjCIF;
&Sd\ ½kdaoJCIF; &Sd\ rdwfaqGaumif;wdkY\pum;udk
vdkufemjyKusifh\ ynmtqiftjCIF &Sd\ owd tjrJjyKV/
(xkd&[ef;onf) OdyóemtpOftm;jzifh
oHa,mZOftm;vHk;wdkY\ukef&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufEdkif\}}[k p*gxmjzifhqdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

owårokwf/

8-oHCab'okwf

18/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY wpfckaomw&m;onf avmuü
jzpfay:vmonf&Sdaomf vltrsm;pD;yGg;rJh&ef
vltrsm;rCsrf;om&ef vltrsm;tusKd;rJh&ef ewfvlwdkY
tusKd;pD;yGg;r&Sd&ef qif;&J&efomjzpfv\

wpfckaomw&m;[lonf tb,fenf;¿ oHCmuGjjym;rlwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY
oHCmuGjjym;onf&SdaomfoHCmuGjjym;jcif;aMumifh
tcsif;csif; jiiif;chKrlwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukefV tcsif;csif;
Ncdrf;ajcmufrlwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukefV tcsif;csif;
½lwfcscopy,frlwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukefV tcsif;csif;
ESifxkwfpGefYvTwfrlwdkYonfvnf; jzpfukefV
xkdoHCmuGjjym;&mü rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYvnf;
rMunfndKukef/ MunfndKNyD;aomtcsKdUolwdkYvnf;
tMunfndKysufukefV pteufoabmudk
jrwpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]oHCmudk oif;cGJolonf tyg,fü jzpfxkdufV (t0Dpd)
i&Jü jzpf&V (tEÅ&) uyfywfvHk;wnfV oHCmuGjjym;rlü
arGUavsmfí rw&m;rlü wnfolonf a,m*av;jzmukef&m
edAÁmefrSqkwf,kwfV nDñGwfaom oHCmudk
oif;cGJaomaMumifh (tEÅ&) uyfywfvHk; i&Jü usuf&\}}
[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

t|rokwf/

9-oHComr*¾Dokwf

19/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV ylaZmftxl;udk
hcHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY wpfckaomw&m;onf avmuü
jzpfay:vmonf&Sdaomf vltrsm; tusKd;pD;yGg;
&Sd&efvltrsm; csrf;om&ef vltrsm; tusKd;&Sd&ef
ewfvlwdkY tusKd;pD;yGg;&Sd&ef csrf;om&efom jzpfV

wpfckaomw&m;[lonf tb,fenf;¿ oHCmnDñGwfrlwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY
oHCmnDñGwfonf&SdaomfoHCmnDñGwfjCIF;aMumifh
tcsif;csif; jiif;cHkrlwdkYonfvnf; rjzpfukef/
tcsif;csif;Ncdrf;ajcmufrlwdkYonfvnf; rjzpfukef/
tcsif;csif; ½lwfcSypfy,frlwdkYonfvnf; rjzpfukef/
tcsif;csif; ESifxkwfpGefYvTwfrlwdkYonfvnf; rjzpfukef/
xkdoHCmnDñGwf&mü
rMunfndKao;aomolwdkYonfvnf; MunfndKukef/
MunfndKNyD;olwdkYonfvnf; wkd;í MunfndKukef/
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]oHCmnDñGwfrlonfvnf;aumif;? nDñGwfolwdkYtm;
csD;ajr§mufrlonfvnf;aumif; csrf;om\ nDñGwfrlü
arGUavsmfí w&m;ü wnfaomolonf a,m*av;jzmukef&m
edAÁmefrS rqkwf,kwfEdkif? oHCmnDñGwfrludk
jyKaomaMumifh tm,kuyfywfvHk; ewfjynfü
arGUavsmf&\}}[k þ*gxmjzifhqdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

e0rokwf/

10-y'k|pdwåokwf

20/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü a'gopdwf&Sdol tcsKdUaom
yk*¾dKvfudk podkY (igbk&m;\) pdwfjzifh xkdol\
pdwfudk ydkif;jcm;í od\]]pa'gopdwf&Sdaomtcgü
pyk*¾dKvfonf aocJhrl 0efxkyfudk

aqmif,lícsxm;ouJhodkY ptwl i&Jü us&av\ podkY
i&Jus&jcif;onf tb,fhaMumifh enf;¿ &[ef;wdkY xkdol\
pdwfonf a'gojzifh zsufoqD;tyfaomaMumifh wnf;}}?
&[ef;wdkYa'gopdwf&Sdjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
pavmuü tcsKdUowå0gwdkYonf
cE`mudk,fysufpD;íaoonfrSaemufü csrf;om uif;aom
raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&Jü
jzpfMu&ukef\ pteuf oabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfri\ xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk
-]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf pavmuü a'gopdwf&Sdol
tcsKdUaom yk^{3/4}dKvfudk odí
&[ef;wdkYtm;pqdkvwåHUaom teufoabmudk
a[mMum;awmfri\

pyk^{3/4}dKvfonf a'gopdwf&Sdaomtcsdeftcgü aocJhrl
0efxkyfudk aqmif,lí csxm;ouJhodkY ptwl xkdodkY
oabm&Sdaom yk^{3/4}dKvfonf i&Jü jzpf&m\
(tb,fhaMumifh qdkaomf) xkdyk^{3/4}dKvf\pdwfudk
a'goonf zsufoqD;tyfaomaMumifh wnf;/

rSef\ owå0gwdkYonf a'gozsufqD;tyfaom
pdwf[laom taMumif;aMumifh Raumif;aom vm;&m
'k^{3/4}wdb0odkY vm;a&mufMu&ukef\}}[k p*gxmjzifh
qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'orokwf/

'kwd,0*f NyD;

3-wwd,0*f

1-yoEépdwåokwf

21/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü pdwfMunfvifol tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk podkY (igbk&m;\pdwfjzifh) xkdol\
pdwfudk ydkif;jcm;íod\]]ppdwfMunfvifaomtcgü
pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf aocJhrl Oefxkyfudk
aqmif,lícsxm;ouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfü
jzpf&\}}/ ,if;odkY ewfjynfü jzpf&jcif;onf tb,fhaMumifh
enf;¿ &[ef;wdkY xkdol\ pdwfonf MunfvifaomaMumifh
wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pdwfMunfvifjCIF;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh pavmuü tcsKdUaom
owå0gwdkYonf cE"mudk,fysufpD;íaoonfrSaemufü
aumif;aom vm;&m ewfjynfü jzpfMu&ukef\
pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -]]jrwpGmbk&m;onf pavmuü
pdwfMunfvifol tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk odí
&[ef;wdkYtm;pqdkvwåHUaom teufoabmudk
a[mMum;awmfrl\

pyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf pdwfMunfvifaomtcgü aocJhrl
Oefxkyfudk aqmif,lí csxm;ouJhodkY? ptwlxkdodkY
oabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf ok*wdb0ü jzpf&\?
(tb,fhaMumifh qdkaomf) xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvf\pdwfonf
MunfvifaomaMumifh wnf;/

rSef\ owå0gwdkYonf pdwfMunfvifjCIF;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh aumif;aom vm;&mok*wdb0odkY
vm;a&mufMu&ukef\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yXrokwf/

2-arwåokwf

22/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\kdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY ukokdvfaumif;rlwdkYudk
raMumufMuukefvifh? &[ef;wdkY
ukokdvfaumif;rlwdkY[laom ptrnfonf xkdtvdk&Sdtyf
ESpfouftyf cspfciftyf jrwfEdk;tyfaom csrf;omokc\
trnfaywnf;/ &[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf &SnfMumpGmaom
aeYnOfhywfvHk; rdrdjyKtyfaom ukokdvfwdkY\
tvdk&Sdtyf ESpfouftyf cspfciftyf jrwfEdk;tyfaom
tusKd;udk cHpm;zl;onfudk rsufarSmufxixif
odjriawmfri\ ckepfESpfwdkYywfHk; arwåmpdwfudk
yGg;í ckepfurÇmwdkYywfHk; pumrbHkodkY
rvma&muf&awmhay? &[ef;wdkY urÇmysufaomtcgü
tmbó&bHkodkY a&mufae&\ urÇmwnfrdaomtcgü
owå0guif;aom jA[®mhbHkü jzpfvm\

&[ef;wdkY xkdjA[®mhbHkü jA[®m jzpfV
r[mjA[®m jzpfV vTrf;rdk;Edkifol jzpfV
rnfolurQrvTrf;rdk;Edkifol jzpfV pifppf (tvHk;pHkudk)
jrifol jzpfV tvdktwkdif; jzpfapEdkifol jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
igbk&m;onf oHk;q,fhajcmufBudrfwkdifwkdif
ewfwdkYt&Sif odMum;rif; jzpfzl;V tBudrf&maygif;
rsm;pGm ork'´&mav;pif; tydkif;tjcm;&Sdonfh
av;uRef;vHk;udk tpdK;&aom &efoltaygif;wdkYudk
atmifaomwkdif;EdkifiH wnfNidrfapaom
&wemckepfyg;ESifh
jynfhpHkaomw&m;apmifhaomw&m;ESifh tnD
rif;jyKaom pMu0aw;rif; jzpfzl;V
ya'o&mZfrif;tjzpfRSmum; tb,fqdkzG,f&Sd&mtHhenf;/

&[ef;wdkY]],cktcg igbk&m;\ podkY
wefcdk;BuD;jcif; podkY tmEkabmfBuD;jcif;[laom

ptusKd;hw&m;onf tb,fuH\ tusKd;enf;¿ tb,fuH\
0dygufenf;}}[k podkY igbk&m;tm;tMuHjzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY]],cktcg igbk&m;\ podkY wefcdk;BuD;jcif;
podkY tmEkabmfBuD;jcif;[laom ptusKd;w&m;onf
ay;urf;vSL'gef;rl £a`E´udk qHk;rrludk,fElwfudk
apmifhpnf;rl[laom puHoHk;yg;wdkY\ tusKd;wnf;/
puHoHk;yg;\ 0dygufwnf;}}[k podkY igbk&m;tm;
tMuHjzpfV pteufoabmudk jrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfriV xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]xkdolonf ukokdvfaumif;rludkomvQif usifh&mV
aemiftcgü jrwfaom csrf;omusKd;&Sdaom
'geudkvnf;aumif;? aumif;aomtusifhudkvnf;aumif;?
arwåmpdwfudkvnf;aumif; yGg;rsm;&mV

ynm&Sdonf okcvQif tmedoif&Sdukefaom
pw&m;oHk;yg;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;íaMumifhMurl]Asmyg'} uif;aom csrf;omaom
avmuodkY uyfa&muf&\}}[k p*gxmjzifhqdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'kwd,okwf/

3-Ob,w¬okwf

23/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfriV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfriXkdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
jyKtyfaomwpfckaomw&m;onf tusKd;[laom
rsufarSmuftusKd;wrvGef tusKd;ESpfyg;wdkYudk
aumif;pGm,lí wnfV
wpfckaomw&m;[lonftb,fenf;¿ ukokdvfaumif;rlwdkYü

rarhravsmhrl]tyÜrm'} w&m;yifwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
yGg;rsm;tyfBudrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfaom
bwpfckaomw&m;onf rsufarSmuftusKd; wrvGeftusKd;
[laom tusKd;ESpfyg;wdkYudk aumif;pGm ,lí wnfV
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]ynm&SdwdkYonf ukokdvfaumif;rlwdkYü
rarhravsmhrludk csD;rGrf;MuukefV
ynm&Sdonfrarhravsmhonfjzpfí
tusKd;ESpfyg;wdkYudk ,lEdkifV

rsufarSmuftusKd; wrvGeftusKd;[laom
tusKd;ESpfyg;wdkYudk &jcif;aMumifU ynm&Sdudk
y@dw[líqdktyf\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

wwd,okwf/

4-t|dykOÆokwf

24/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

pkaqmif;xm;olvnf; &SdcJhrl pkaqmif;xm;wkdif;vnf;
rysufpD;cJhrl wpfurÇmywfvHk; ajy;oGm;usifvnfaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfwfpa,muf\ BuD;pGmaom t^{1/2}kd;aygif;
t^{1/2}kd;yHk t^{1/2}kd;pkonf pa0ykv'awmifBuD;rQyif
&Sdonf jzpf&mV pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]wpfurÇmywfvHk; (usifvnfajy;oGm;&aom)
yk^{*3/4}dKvfwfpa,muf\ t^{1/2}kd;pkonf

awmifrQavmuftpktyHk&Sdonf jzpf&m\[k
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\

xkdawmifudk rlum; r*"wkdif;wdkY\
*d&dAÁZrnfaom (&mZN*dK[f) NrdKU 0,f
*dZÑuk#fawmif\ajrmufbufü wnfaom BuD;aom
a0ykv'awmif[k qdktyf\

'ku©opömudkvnf;aumif; 'ku©jzpfaMumif;
ork',opömudkvnf;aumif;? 'ku©udk
vGefajrmuf&m]eda&m"}opömudkvnf;aumif;? 'ku©\
csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmefodkY) a&mufaMumif;jzpfaom
jrwaom t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom r*³/₄opöm[k qdktyfaom
t&d,opömwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? tMuifcgu aumif;aom
ynmjzifh jrif\ xkdtcg xkdyk*³/₄dKvfonf (umrbHkü)
ckepfBudrf tvGefajy;oGm;íoHa,mZOftm;vHk;wdkY\
ukefjcif;aMumifh 'ku©\tqHk;udk jyKavawmh\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

pwkw→okwf/

5-rkom0g'okwf

25/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY wpfckaomw&m;udk vGefusL;íwnfaom
yk*³/₄dKvftm; wfpfHkwpf&maom raumif;rludk
rjyKvkyf[lí igbk&m; ra[m? wpfckaomw&m;[lonf
tb,fenf;¿ &[ef;wdkY ,if;wpfckaomw&m;[lonf odvsuf
cRwf,Gif;aom pum;udk ajymqdkrl]rkom0g'}

w&m;yifwnf;/ pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]wrvGefavmuudk
pGefYvTwfNyD;aomwpfckaomw&m;udk vGefusL;aom
rkom;ajymqdkavh&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvftm; rnfonfh
raumif;rludkrQ rjyKEdkif[lí r&Sdawmhay}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yíörökwf/

6-'geokwf

26/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf vSL'gef;a0zefjCIF;\
tusKd;udk igbk&m;odouJhodkY odMuukefrlray;vSLbJ
rpm;ukef&m? OefwkdrIESifh jilPlrlpaom
tukokdvftnpftaMu;onf xkdol\pdwfudk
odrf;usKH;vTrf;rdk;í rwnfEdkif&m?
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}dKvf&Sdukefrl xkdolwdkYonf
aemufqHk;jzpfaom xrif;vkwfxrif;qkyfrSaomfvnf;
rcGjjcrf; ra0zefrlí rpm;ukef&m/ &[ef;wdkY
owå0gwdkYonf vSL'gef;a0zefjCIF;\ tusKd;udk
igbk&m;odouJhodkY rodukefaomaMumifh om
ray;vSLbJ pm;Muukef\ OefwkdrIESifh jilPlrlpaom
tukokdvftnpftaMu;onf xkdol\pdwfudk
odrf;usKH;vTrf;rdk;í wnfav\[k pteufoabmudk
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]]cGJjcrf;a0zefrlonf podkY BuD;aom tusKd;&Sd\[k
cGJjcrf;a0zefrl\ tusKd;udk
jrwpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlonfhtwkdif; tu,fí odMuukefrl
0efwkdrIESifh jiLplrlpaom tukokdvftnpftaMu;udk
y,fazsmufí txl;Munfvifaom pdwfjzifh
tMuift&d,myk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYü ay;vSLaom
tvSLonftusKd;BuD;V xkdt&d,myk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYü
avsmufywfaomtcg ay;vSLukef&mV

vlrsm;pGmtm; xrif;udkvnf;aumif;? jrwwfaom
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYü jrwwfaom
tvSLudkvnf;aumif;ay;vSLaomaMumifh
tvSL'g,umwdkYonf pvl\tjzpfrS pkawonf&Sdaomf
ewfjynfodkY hvm;a&mufMu&ukefV

ewfjynfö a&mufMuukefaom xkdowå0gwdkYonf
xkdewfjynfö tvdk&Sdtyfaom
umr*kPfwdkYESifhjynfhphHkukefonfjzpfí
0rf;ajrmufMu&ukefV 0efwkdrI r&SdolwdkYonf
cGJjcrf;a0zefjcif;tusKd;udk cHpm;Mu&ukef\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

q|okwf/

7-arwåmbm0emokwf

27/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY cE"m[laom Oy"dtusKd;&Sdukefaom
yknud&d,0w¬K[laom
ukokdvfaumif;rl[lorQtm;vHk;wdkYonf

arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdwf\vGwfajrmufrl
(tyÜempsmef) \ wpfq,fhajcmufpdwfpdwfí wfpdpwfrQ
rxkdufwefukef/ arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdwf\
vGwfajrmufrl (tyÜempsmef)onfomvQif
xkdyknud&d,0w¬K ukokdvfaumif;rlwdkYudk
vTrf;rdk;íawmufajymifvnf; awmufajymif\ xGef;yvnf;
xGef;y\ wifhw,fvnf; wifhw,f\

&[ef;wdkY Mu,fwm&mwdkY\
ta&mif[lorQtm;vHk;wdkYonf va&mif\
wpfq,fhajcmufpdwfpdwfí wfpdpwfudkrQ
rxkdufwefukef/ va&mifonfomvQif
xkdMu,fwm&mta&mifwdkYudk vTrf;rdk;í
awmufajymifvnf; awmufajymif xGef;yvnf; xGef;y
wifhw,fvnf;wifhw,fouJhodkY ptwl cE"m[laom
Oy"dtusKd;&Sdukefaom yknud&d,0w¬K
ukokdvfaumif;rl[lorQtm;vHk;wdkYonf
arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdwf\ vGwfajrmufrl
(tyÜempsmef) \wpfq,fhajcmufpdwf pdwfí
wfpdpwfudkrQ rxkduf wefukef/ arwåmESifh,SOfaom
pdwf\vGwfajrmufrl (tyÜempsmef)onfomvQif
xkdyknud&d,0w¬K ukokdvfaumif;rlwdkYudk
vTrf;rdk;íawmufajymifvnf; awmufajymif\ xGef;yvnf;
xGef;y\ wifhw,fvnf; wifhw,f\

&[ef;wdkY rdk;Owk\
aemufqHk;jzpfafomwefaqmifrkef;v o&'Owkü
aumif;uif[if;vif; jzpfírdk;wdrfuif;vwfaomf aerif;onf
aumif;uifodkY wufvsuf aumif;uif&Sd
trdkufwkduftm;vHk;udk y,fazsmufí awmufajymifvnf;
awmufajymif xGef;yvnf; xGef;y wifhw,fvnf;
wifhw,fouJhodkY ptwl cE"m[laom
Oy"dtusKd;&Sdukefaom ukokdvfaumif;rl
yknud&d,0w¬K[lorQtm;vHk;wdkYonf
arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdwf\vGwfajrmufrl
(tyÜempsmef) \ wpfq,fhajcmufpdwfpdwfí

wfpdwwfudkrQ rxkdufwefukef/ arwåmESifh,SOfaom
pdwf\vGwfajrmufrl (tyÜempsmef)onfomvQif
xkdyknud&d,0w¬K ukokdvfaumif;rlwdkYudk
vTrf;rdk;í awmufajymifvnf;awmufajymifV xGef;yvnf;
xGef;yV wifhw,fvnf; wifhw,fV

&[ef;wdkY nOfh\rdk;aomufcgeD;ü aom
MumMu,fonf awmufajymifvnf; awmufajymifxGef;yvnf;
xGef;y wifhw,fvnf; wifhw,fouJhodkY ptwlmvQif
cE"m[laom Oy"dtusKd; &Sdaom yknud&d,0w¬K
ukokdvfaumif;rl[lorQtm;vHk;wdkYonf
arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdwf\ vGwfajrmufrl
(tyÜempsmef) \ wpfq,fhajcmufpdwf pdwfí
wfpdwwfudkrQ rxkdufwefukef/ arwåmESifh ,SOfaom
pdwf\ vGwfajrmufrl (tyÜempsmef)onfomvQif
xkdyknud&d,0w¬K ukokdvfaumif;rlwdkYudk
vTrf;rdk;í awmufajymifvnf; awmufajymifV xGef;yvnf;
xGef;yV wifhw,fvnf; wifhw,fV pteufoabmudk
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfriV xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk-

]]tMuifolonf tjrJowdjyKvsuf twkdif;t&Snf
yrmPr&Sdaom arwåm psmefudk yGg;rsm;V
cE"m[laom Oy"dukef&m edAÁmefudk jrifaom
xkdoltm; oHa,mZOfwdkYonf acgif;yg;ukefV

(Asmyg'aMumifh) ysufpD;aom pdwfr&Sdolonf
wpfOD;wpfa,mufaom owå0gudkaomfvnf;tu,fí
arwåmyGg;rsm;cJhrl xkdarwåmyGg;rsm;jcif;aMumifh
vGefuJaom aumif;rlukokdvf&Sdol jzpfV
owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYudk pdwfjzifh apmifha&Smufaom
pifMu,faom pdwf&Sdolonf rsm;pGmaumif;rltpkudk
NyD;apV

tMuif&mZdo,rnfukefaomw&m;apmifhrif;wdkYonf
owå0gwdkYjzifh jynfh Muyfaeaom ajrjyiftvHk;udk
atmifEdkifí tcGefq,fcdkifhwpfcdkif ,ljcif; }oóar"}?

ppfolBuD;wdkYtm;ajcmufvwpfBudrf
&du©may;jcif;]yk&doar"}? olqif;&JwdkYtm; vufrSwf
a&;xkd;apítojmwpfaxmif ESpfaxmif twkd; tyGg;r&Sd
xkwfacs;jcif;]or®mygo}? cspfom;
OD;&D;ponfhodrfrarGUaom pum;jzifh
csD;ajr\$mufjcif;]0gZay,s}?
po*F[w&m;av;yg;wdkYjzifhcsD;ajr\$mufylaZmfukefí
tdrfwdkYü wHcg;tydwfr&Sdonfudk jyKukefvsuf
vSnfhvnfukefV

tvHk;pHkaom Mu,fwm&mtaygif;wdkYonf va&mif\
wpfq,fhajcmufpdwf pdwfí
wpfpdwfrQrxkdufwefouJhodkY xkdrijf;wdkY\
oóar"paom o*F[w&m; av;yg;wdkYonf
aumif;pGmyGg;rsm;tyfaom arwåmESifh,SOfaom
pdwf\ wpfq,fhajcmufpdwf pdwfíwpfpdwfudkrQvnf;
rxkdufwefukef/

owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYü arwåmESifh,SOfaom
pdwftzdkYtpk&Sdaom tMuifolonf
(wpfpHkwpfa,mufudk) udk,fwkdifvnf; rn\$Of;qJ?
rowfykwf? tEdkiftxufjyKívnf; tEdkifr,l? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
rqHk;½Hl;ap? xkdoltm; wpfpHkwpf&maom
taMumif;aMumifh ab;&efrjzpfEdkif}}[k þ*gxmjzifh
qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

owårokwf/

wwd,0*f NyD;V

{uuedygwf jrefrmjyef NyD;V

'kuedygwf

1-yXr0*f

1-'ku©0d[m&okwf

28/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\kdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY w&m;ESpfyg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf ,ckb0üyif yifyef;jcif; jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;
ylavmifjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí qif;&JpGm ae&\
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrS aemufü raumif;aom
vm;&m 'k*³/₄wdb0odkYom rcRwfa&mufvdrfhrnf[k
arQmfvifhtyf\ tb,fESpfyg;wdkYESifhenf;¿ £a`E´wdkYü
ydwfqdkYrxm;aomwHcg;&Sdonf\ tjzpfESifhvnf;aumif;
pm;zG,fabmZOfü twkdif;t&Snfrodof\
tjzpfESifhvnf;aumif;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf ,ckb0üyif yifyef;jcif; jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;
ylavmifjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí qif;&JpGm ae&\
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrS aemufü raumif;aom
vm;&m 'k*³/₄wdb0odkYom rcRwfa&mufvdrfhhrnf[k
arQmfvifhtyf\ pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfri\ xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuif &[ef;onf rsufpd em; ESm vQmudk,f
pdwf[lukefaom p'Gg&wdkYudk ydwfqdkYrxm;?
pm;zG,fabmZOfü twkdif;t&Snfudk rod? £a`E´wdkYü
rapmifha&Smuf? xkd&[ef;onf
udk,fqif;&Jpdwfqif;&J[laom qif;&Judk&\

xkdodkY oabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf aeYüvnf;aumif;?
nOfhüvnf;aumif;ylavmifaom udk,f ylavmifaom
pdwfjzifh qif;&JpGm ae&\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yXrokwf/

2-okc0d[m&okwf

29/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY w&m;ESpfyg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf ,ckb0üyif yifyef;jcif; jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;
ylavmifjcif;r&Sdrlí csrf;ompGm ae&\
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&m ok*wdb0odkY rcRwfa&mufvdrfhrnf[k
arQmfvifhtyf\ tb,fw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYESifhenf;¿ £a`E
´wdkYü ydwfqdkYxm;aomwHcg;&Sdonf\
tjzpfESifhvnf;aumif; pm;zG,fabmZOfü
twkdif;t&Snfudk odonf\ tjzpfESifhvnf;aumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf ,ckb0üyif yifyef;jcif; jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;
ylavmifjcif;r&Sdrlí csrf;ompGm ae&\
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&m ok*wdb0odkY rcRwfa&mufvdrfhrnf[k
arQmfvifhtyf\ pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

tMuif &[ef;onf rsufpd em; ESm vQmudk,f
pdwf[lukefaom p'Gg&wdkYudk
aumif;pGmydwfqdkYxm;\ pm;zG,fabmZOfü
twkdif;t&Snfudk od\ £a`E´wdkYü apmifha&Smuf\
xkd&[ef;onf udk,fcsrf;om pdwfccsrf;om[laom
csrf;omudk&\

xkdodkY oabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf aeYüvnf;aumif;
nOfhüvnf;aumif; rylavmifaom udk,f rylavmifaom
pdwfjzifh csrf;ompGm ae&\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'kwd,okwf/

3-wyeD,okwf

30/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY ylyefapwwfaomw&m;wdkYonf
pESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fESpfyg;wdkYenf;-
&[ef;wdkYpavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf aumif;rludk rjyKol
ukokdvfudk rjyKol oHo&mab;udk aMumufolwdkY\
tapmifhta&Smufw&m;udk rjyKol jzpfV ,kwfrmrlludk
jyKol Murf;MuKwfrlludk jyKol cufxef&ufpufrlludk jyKol
jzpfV xkdolonf aumif;rludk igrjyKvdkufrd\}[lívnf;
ylyefV raumif;rludk ig jyKvdkufrd\}[lívnf; ylyefV
&[ef;wdkY ylyefapwwfaomw&m;wdkYonf
pESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/ pteufoabmudk jrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -]]ynmrJholonf
um,'kp½kduf 0pD'kp½kduf raem'kp½kdufwdkYudk
jyKaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; (&m*paom)
tjypfESifh,SOfaom tjcm;trludk
jyKaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; ukokdvfuHudk
rjyKbJtukokdvfuHudkom tBudrfrsm;pGm
jyKjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; cE"mudk,fysufpD;aomtcg
i&JodkY a&muf&\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

wwd,okwf/

4-twyeD,okwf

31/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY rylyefapwwfaomw&m;wdkYonf
pESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fESpfyg;wdkYenf;-&[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf aumif;rludk jyKol
ukokdvfudk jyKol oHo&mab;udk aMumufolwdkY\
tapmifhta&Smufw&m;udk jyKNyD;ol
jzpf\ ,kwfrmrludk rjyKol Murf;MuKwfrludk rjyKol
cufxef &ufpufrludk rjyKol jzpf\ xkdolonf]]aumif;rludk
ig jyKvdkufrd\}}[lívnf;rylyef?]]raumif;rludk ig
rjyKvdkufrd\}}[lívnf; rylyef? &[ef;wdkY
rylyefapwwfaomw&m;wdkYonf pESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/
pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]ynm&Sdolonf um,'kp½kduf 0pD'kp½kduf
raem'kp½kdufwdkYudk
y,fpGefYaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;? (&m*paom)
tjypfESifh,SOfaom tjcm;trludk
y,fpGefYaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;? tukokdvfuHudk
rjyKbJ ukokdvfuHudkom tBudrf rsm;pGm
jyKjcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif; cE"mudk,fysufpD;aomtcg
ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

.....

.....

33/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk

cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY w&m;ESpfyg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf Oefxkyfudk aqmif,lí csxm;ouJhodkY ptwl
ewfjynfü jzpf&V tb,fESpfyg;wdkYESifhenf;-
aumif;jrwfaom oDvESifhvnf;aumif;aumif;jrwfaom
t,IESifhvnf;aumif;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
Oefxkyfudk aqmif,lí csxm;ouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY
a&muf&V pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifolonf aumif;jrwfaom oDvESifhvnf;aumif;?
aumif;jrwfaom
t,IESifhvnf;aumif;pw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkV
ynm&Sdaom xkdolonf cE"mudk,fysufpD;aomtcg
ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

q|okwf/

7-tmwwmyDokwf

34/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY udavomudk ylyefapwwfaom
vkHYvr&Sdol raumif;rlrS rxdwfvfYwwfol&[ef;onf
opö mav;yg;w&m;udk odjcif;iSg rxkdufwef?
edAÁmef&jcif;iSg rxkdufwef? twkr&Sdjrwfí a,m*\
ukef&m t&[wåzdkvfudk &jcif;iSg rxkdufwef?
&[ef;wdkY udavomudk ylyefapwwfaom vkHYv&Sdol

raumif;rlrS xdwfvefYwwfol &[ef;onf
opömap;yg;w&m;udk odjcif;iSg xkdufwef/
edAÁmef&jcif;iSg xkdufwef/ twkr&Sd jrwfí a,m*\
ukef&m t&[wåzdkvfudk &jcif;iSg xkdufwef/
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl/ xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]tMuif&[ef;onf xderd' rsm;onfjzpfí udavomudk
ylyefapwwfaom vkHYvr&Sd?
raumif;rlrSrxdwfvefYwwf? ysif;&d/ 0D&d,,kwfavsmh/
raumif;rlrS r&Sufwwf? tusifhü r¹/₂kdao? xkdodkY aom
oabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf jrwaom t&[wåzdkvfudk
awGUxd odjrifjcif;iSg rxkdufwef/

tMuif&[ef;onfum; owd&Sd/ &ifhusufaom
ynm&Sd/ orx0dyóemjzifh ¹/₂lavh&Sd/ udavomudk
ylyefapwwfaom vkHYv&Sd/ raumif;rlrS
xdwfvefYwwf/ arhavsmhrlr&Sd? (xkd&[ef;onf)
oHa,mZO fudkvnf;aumif;? y#doaE''aejcif;
tdkjcif;udkvnf;aumif; jzwfawmufípb0üyif twkr&Sd
jrwaom t&[wåzdkvfudk awGUxdod&SdEdkif&m\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyf/

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

owårokwf/

8-yXr euk[eokwf

35/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl/ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY vltaygif;udktHhMoap&ef vltaygif;u
ypönf;av;yg;jzifh zdwfMum;ap&efhvmbfylaZmfoum

tausmftapm[laom tusKd;tmedoif&&Sd&ef
þjrwfaomtusifhudk usifhoHk;onf r[kwf? þodkY
usifhoHk;ojzifh ighudk vltaygif;onf odapownf;[k
ESvHk;oGif;þjrwfaomtusifhudk usifhoHk;onf r[kwf?
&[ef;wdkY pifppf (um,'kp½kdufponfrS)
apmifhpnf;&efvnf;aumif;? (w'*Fy[mefponfjzifh)
y,f&efvnf;aumif;þjrwfaomtusifhudk usifhoHk;V/
þteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü
þteufoabmudk -

]]edAÁmefwnf;[laom axmufwnf&murf;odkY
a&mufapwwfaom rsuf arSmufrsufuG,fab;&efr&Sdaom
jrwaomtusifhudk (um,'kp½kdufponfrS)
apmifhpnf;&ef w'*Fy[mefponfjzifhy,f&ef
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlV

þr*f (vrf;pOf) udk jrwaom pdwf"mwf&Sdukefaom
bk&m;t&d,mwdkYonf tpOftwkdif;<uoGm;awmfrlukefV/
tMuiftMuifolwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mMum;awmfrlwkdif;xkdr*f (vrf;pOf)odkY
oGm;a&mufMuukefV/ jrwpfGmbk&m; qHk;ronfhtwkdif;
jyKusifhukefaom xkdxkdolwdkYonf qif;&J\ukefqHk;&m
edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyKEdkifukefvwåHU}}[k
þ*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

þteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

t|rokwf/

9-'kwd, euk[eokwf

36/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY vltaygif;udktHhMoap&ef vltaygif;u
ypönf;av;yg;jzifh zdwfMum;ap&efvmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapm[laom tusKd;tmedoif&&Sd&ef
þjrwfaomtusifhudk usifhoHk;onf r[kwf? þodkY
usifhoHk;ojzifh ighudk vltaygif;onf odapownf;[k
ESvHk;oGif;íþjrwfaomtusifhudk usifhoHk;onf r[kwf/
&[ef;wdkY pifppf xl;aomÓPþjzifh
od&efydkif;jcm;od&ef þjrwfaomtusifhudk usifhoHk;V
þteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü
þteufoabmudk -

]]edAÁmefwnf;[laom axmufwnf&murf;odkY
a&mufapwwfaom rsuf arSmufrsufuG,fab;&efr&Sdaom
jrwaomtusifhudk xl;aomÓPþjzifh od&efvnf;aumif;?
ydkif;jcm;od&efvnf;aumif; xkdjrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlV

þr*f (vrf;pOf) udk jrwaom pdwf"mwf&Sdukefaom
bk&m;t&d,myk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf
tpOftwkdif;<uoGm;awmfrlukefV tMuiftMuifolwdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrlwkdif;xkdr*f
(vrf;pOf)odkY oGm;a&mufMuukefV jrwpGmbk&m;
qHk;ronfhtwkdif; jyKusifhukefaom xkdxkdolwdkYonf
qif;&J\ukefqHk;&m edAÁmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKEdkifukefvaHU}}[k
þ*gxmjzifhqdktyfV

þteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

e0rokwf/

10-aomreóokwf

37/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV ylaZmftxl;udk

cHawmfhrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY w&m;ESpfyg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf ,ckb0üyifvQifudk,fcsrf;omjcif;pdwfcsrf;omjcif
; rsm;vsuf ae&V xkd&[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukefjcif;\taMumif;udktm;xkwftyfonf
jzpfV tb,fESpfyg;wdkYESifhenf;- oHa0*jzpfapwwfaom
t&mwdkYü oHa0*jzpfjcif;ESifhvnf;aumif;?
oHa0*jzpfoltm;
taMumif;tm;avsmfpGmtm;xkwfjcif;ESifhvnf;aumif;wnf
;/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf ,ckb0üyifvQifudk,fcsrf;omjcif;
pdwfcsrf;omjcif;rsm;vsuf ae&V xkd&[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukefjcif;\taMumif;udktm;
xkwftyfonf jzpfV pteufoabmudk
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü pteuf oabmudk
-

]ynm&Sdaom udavomudk ylyefapwwfonfh
vkHYv&Sdaom &ifhusufaom ynm&Sdaom &[ef;onf
oHa0*jzpfapwwfaom t&mwdkYü ynmjzifh qifjcifí
oHa0* jzpfonfomwnf;/

podkY jyif;xefaom vkHYv&Sdvsuf rwkefrvlyfrlí
NidrfoufpGmjzpfjcif;&Sdaom pdwf\
wnfMunfrludktm;xkwfí aeavh&Sdaom &[ef;onf qif;&J\
ukefqHk;&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufEdkif\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'orokwf/

yXr0*f NyD;V

2-'kwd,0*f

1-0dwuúokwf

38/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdkifrSefpGm
odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ÓPfawmfü acr0dwuf
y0da0u0dwuf[laom 0dwuf (tMuH) ESpfyg;wdkYonf
tBudrfrsm;pGm tqifhqifh rjywfjzpfukef/
&[ef;wdkYjrwpfGmbk&m;onf qif;&Jr&Sdjcif;vQif
arGUavsmf&m &Sd\ qif;&Jr&Sdjcif;ü arGUavsmf/
&[ef;wdkYqif;&Jr&Sdjcif;vQif arGUavsmf&m&Sdaom
qif;&J r&Sdjcif;ü arGUavsmfwwfaom
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;\ÓPfawmfü]]ptrlt&mjzifh
udavom&Sdaom owå0gudkvnf;aumif;?
udavomr&Sdaom owå0gudkvnf;aumif;
wpfpHkwpfa,mufudkrQ igonf rqif;&Japvdk}}[k
p0dwufonfyifvQiftBudrfrsm;pGm tqifhqifh rjywfjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qdwfNidrfjCIF;vQif
arGUavsmf&m &Sd\ qdwfNidrfjCIF;ü arGUavsmfwwf/
&[ef;wdkY qdwfNidrfjCIF;vQif arGUavsmf&m&Sdaom
qdwfNidrfjCIF;ü arGUavsmfwwfaom
xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;\ ÓPfawmfü]]tukokdvfudk y,ftyf\}}
[k p0dwufonfyifvQif tBudrfrsm;pGmtqifhqifh
rjywfjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh oifwdkYonfvnf;
qif;&Jr&SdjCIF;vQif arGUavsmf&m&SdMuukefonf
qif;&Jr&SdjCIF;ü arGUavsmfMuukefonfjzpfí
aeMuukefavmh? &[ef;wdkY qif;&Jr&SdjCIF;vQif
arGUavsmf&m&Sdukefonf qif;&Jr&SdjCIF;ü

arGUavsmfukefonfjzpfí aeMuukefaom oifwdkYtm;
igwdkYonf ptrlt&mjzifh udavom&Sdaom
owå0gudkvnf;aumif;? udavomr&Sdaom
owå0gudkvnf;aumif;hwpfpHk wpfa,mufudkrQ
rqif;&JapukeftHh}}[k p0dwufonfyifvQif
tBudrfrsm;pGm tqifhqifhrjywf jzpfvwåHU/

&[ef;wdkY qdwfNidrfjcif;vQif
arGUavsmf&m&Sdukefonf qdwfNidrfjcif;ü
arGUavsmfukefonfjzpfíaeMuukefavmh? &[ef;wdkY
qdwfNidrfjcif;vQif arGUavsmf&m&Sdukefonf
qdwfNidrfjcif;ü arGUavsmfukefonfjzpfí aeMuukefaom
oifwdkYtm;]]tukokdvfrnfonf tb,fenf;¿ tb,fudk
ry,ftyfoenf;¿ tb,fudk y,fpGefY&ukeftHhenf;}}[k
p0dwufonfyifvQif tBudrfrsm;pGm
tqifhqifhrjywfjzpfvwåHU[k pteufoabmudk
jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]]&GufaqmifEdkifcJaom bk&m;udpöudk
&Gufaqmifwwfaom opö mav;yg;udk odawmfrlaom
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;\ ÓPfawmfü xkdESpfyg;aom
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf}wdkYonf tqifhqifhrjywfjzpfukefV
ab;r&Sdaom MuHpnfrl]acr 0dwuf}udk a&S;OD;pGm
qdktyfV xdkYaemufESpfckajrmuf qdwfNidrfaom
MuHpnfrl]y0da0u0dwuf}udk jytyfV

trdkufwkdufudk y,fvTifhwwfaom edAÁmefwnf;
[laom urf;wpfzufodkY a&mufaom *kPfauS;Zl;txl;udk
&SmrSD;wwfaom a&mufoifhonfh t&[wå zdkvfodkY
a&mufNyD;aom 0oDabmfESifh jynfhphKawmfrlaom
tmoa0guif;aom oHo&m0#fqif;&Judk
ul;ajrmufNyD;aomwPSm\ukef&m
(t&[wåzdkvfedAÁmef)ü uif;vGwfaom tqHk;jzpfaom
udk,fudk aqmifaom udavomrm&fudk pGefYNyD;aom
tdkjcif;\ wpfzufurf; (edAÁmef)odkY a&mufaom

xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;\ÓPfawmfü
 (0dwufESpfyg;wdkYonf) tqifhqifh rjywfjzpfukefV
 ausmufawmifxdyfü &yfwnfvsuf&Sdaom
 a,musfm;onf xuf0ef;usif vltaygif;udk
 Munfh½louJhodkY xdkYtwl aumif;jrwfaom ynm&Sif
 jzpfawmfrlaom
 xuf0ef;usifjrifEdkifpGrf;aomÓPfrsufpd&Sdawmfrlaom
 pdk;&drfylaG; uif;a0;awmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
 ynm ("r®) zifhNyD;aom jymom'fxufodkY wufawmfrlí
 y#doaE"aejcif; tdkjcif;wdkY
 ESdyfpuftyfojzifhpdk;&drfylaG;jcif;odkY
 oufqif;usa&mufaeaom owå0gtaygif;udk
 Munfh½lawmfrl\}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyfV
 pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
 tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yXrokwf/

2-a'oemokwf

39/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
 jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV ylaZmftxl;udk
 cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
 tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom
 razmufrjyef (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
 udk,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;\
 w&m;a[mjcif;ESpfyg;wdkYonf taMumif;tm;jzifh
 jzpfukefV tb,fESpfyg;wdkYenf;- raumif;rludk
 raumif;rltm;jzifh Munfh½IMuavmh? ponfum;
 yXrjzpfawmw&m;a[mjcif;wnf;/ raumif;rludk
 raumif;rltm;jzifh jrifi xkdraumif;rlü
 NiD;aiGUMuukefavmh? wyfjcif; uif;Muukefavmh?

uif;vGwfMuukefavmh? þonfum; 'kwd,jzpfaomw&m;
a[mjcif;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\
w&m;a[mjcif;ESpfyg;wdkYonf
taMumif;tm;jzifhjzpfukefV þteufoabmudk
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü þteufoabmudk
-

]lowå0gtm;vHk;udk apmifha&Smufawmfrlaom
opö mav;yg;udk odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\
taMumif;tm;jzifh a[mawmfrltyfaom a'oemudk ÓPfjzifh
½lygavmh? (jrwpfGmbk&m;onf)
w&m;ESpfyg;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;pGm jyawmfrl
tyfukefV

xkdraumif;rludk ÓPfjzifh ½lMuukefavmh?
xkdraumif;rlüvnf; wyfjcif; uif;Muukefavmh?
xkdwyfrluif;jcif;aMumifh raumif;rlü wyfjcif;uif;aom
pdwf&Sdukefonfjzpfí qif;&J\qHk;&medAÁmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKMuukefvwåHU}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

þteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'kwd,okwf/

3-0dZÆmokwf

40/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY t0dZÆm]arm[]onf tukokdvfw&m;wdkY
jzpfjcif;\ a&SUoGm;jzpfV t&Sufr&Sdrl]t[d&du}
rxdwfvefYrl]taemwåyÜ}onf aemufvdkufw&m;om

jzpfV &[ef;wdkY 0dZÆm]tarm[]onf
ukokdvfw&m;wdkY jzpfjcf;\ a&SUoGm;jzpfV &Sufri]
[d&D} xdwfvefYri]MowåyÜ}onf aemufvdkufw&m;om
jzpfV pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlV
xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]pvlUjynf avmuüvnf;aumif;? wpfyg;aom
avmuüvnf;aumif; 'k*¾wd[lorQtm;vHk;wdkYonf
t0dZÆm]arm[]vQif taMumif;&if; &SdukefV r&ao;aom
tm½Hkukdvdkcsifri]£päm}ESifh &NyD;tm½Hkudk
wyfrufri]avmb}wdkYjzifh yGg;pD;ukefV

tMuift0dZÆm[laom taMumif;aMumifh ,kwfrmaom
tvdk&Sdol t&Sufri&Sdol ½kdaorlr&Sdoljzpf&V
xkdt0dZÆm[laom taMumif;aMumifh raumif;rl
yGg;rsm;V xkdraumif;rljzifh tyg,fodkY vm;a&muf&V

xdkYaMumifh &[ef;onf tvdk]qE´}udkvnf;aumif;?
avmbudkvnf;aumif;? t0dZÆmudkvnf;aumif;
y,fpGefYum 0dZÆm]tarm[]udk jzpfapvsuf
tvHk;pHkaom 'ku©\wnf&mvm;&m]*wd}
ig;&yfwdkYudk y,fpGefYEdkif&m\}}[k p*gxmjzifh
qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcjh&ygonf/

wwd,okwf/

yXrbmP0g& NyD;V

4-ynmy&d[Deokwf

41/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcjh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY pifMu,faom Odyóemynm r*fynmrS
qkwf,kwfaom owå0gwdkYonf
(orÜwådtm;vHk;wdkYrS) tvGefYtvGef qkwf,kwfaom
owå0gwdkY rnfukefV xkdowå0gwdkYonf ,ckb0üyif
yifyef;jcif; jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif; ylavmifjcif;&Sdonfjzpfí
qif;&JpGm ae&ukefV
cE``mudk,fysufpD;íaoonfrSaemufü raumif;aom
vm;&m 'k*³/₄wdb0odkY rcRwfa&mufvdrfhrnf[k
arQmfvifhtyfV &[ef;wdkY pifMu,faom Odyóemynm
r*fynmrS rqkwf,kwfukeyaom owå0gwdkYonf
(orÜwådtm;vHk;wdkYrS) rqkwf,kwfaom owå0gwdkY
rnfukefV xkdowå0gwdkYonf rsufarSmufb0üyif
hyifyef;jcif; jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif; ylavmifjcif;r&SdbJ
csrf;ompGm ae&ukefV cE``mudk,f
ysufpD;íaoonfrSaemufü aumif;aom vm;&m]ok*wd}
b0odkY rcRwfa&mufvdrfhrnf[k arQmfvifhtyfV
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]ewfESifhwuGaom avmuudk Munfh¹/₂lavmh?
ynmrS qkwf,kwfjcif;aMumifh emrf¹/₂kyfö
trSm;ESvHk;oGif;onf jzpf&um; ponfomrSef\k
atmufarhrSwf xifV

rSefV tMuifynmonf azmufxGif;í edAÁmefodkY
a&mufapwwfV tMuifynmjzifhZmwdb0\ukefjcif;udk
aumif;pGmodV xkdynmonfom avmuü tjrwfqHk;jzpfV

owd&Sdawmfrlukefaom &Tifaom ynm&Sdukeyaom
tqHk;jzpfam cE``mudk,fudk aqmifukefaom
xkdopömax;yg;udk odukeyaom bk&m;&[EÁmwdkYtm;
ewfvlwdkYonf cspfjrwfEdk;ukef\}}[k þ*gxmjzifh
qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-okuú"r®okwf

42/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\kdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY jzLpifaom pw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYonf
avmuudk apmifha&Smufukef\ tb,fESpfyg;wdkYenf;-
raumif;rlrS &Sufri][d&D}vnf;aumif; raumif;rlrS
aMumufvefYri]MowâyÜ}vnf;aumif;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
jzLpifaom pw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYonf avmuudk
rapmifha&Smufukefripavmuü]]trd}}
[líomfvnf;aumif;?]]rdBuD; rdaxG;}}
[líomfvnf;aumif;?]]OD;av;OD;BuD;\ r,m;}}
[líomfvnf;aumif;?]]q&m\ r,m;}}
[líomfvnf;aumif;?]]tav;jyKxkdufolwdkY\ r,m;}}
[líomfvnf;aumif; rxifEdkif&m? vluavmuBuD;onf
qdwfESifhokd; Muuf 0uf acG; ajracG;wdkYujhodkY
a&maESmysufpD;jcifodkY a&muf&\ tMuifhaMumifh
jzLpifaom pw&m;ESpfyg;wdkYonf avmuudk
apmifha&Smufukef\ xdkYaMumifh]]trd}}
[líomfvnf;aumif;?]]rdBuD; rdaxG;}}
[líomfvnf;aumif;?]]OD;av; OD;BuD;\ r,m;}}
[líomfvnf;aumif;?]]q&m\ r,m;}}
[líomfvnf;aumif;?]]tav;jyKxkdufolwdkY\ r,m;}}
[líomfvnf;aumif;xif&Sm;\ pteufoabmudk
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\ xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]]tMuifolwdkYtm; t&SuftaMumufonf tcg cyfodrf;
r&Sd? xkdolwdkYonf
jzLpifaomw&m;rSoufavQmaomaMumifh (tzefzef)
y#doaE"aejcif; aojcif;odkY a&muf&\

tMuifolwdkYtm; t&SuftaMumufonf tjrJxifV
jrwfaomtususifh jyefY yGg;íudavomNidrf;ukefaom
xkdolwdkYonf
wpfzefy#doaE"aejcif;rSukefNyD;olwdkY jzpfukef\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yíörökwf/

6-tZmwokwf

43/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfriV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfriLxkdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf- &[ef;wdkY
jzpfay:rlr&Sdaom xif&Sm;jzpfaerlr&Sdaom
jyKvkyfxm;rlr&Sdaom pD&ifxm;rlr&Sdaom
edAÁmefonf &SdV &[ef;wdkY jzpfay:rlr&Sdaom
xif&Sm;jzpfaerlr&Sdaom jyKvkyfxm;rlr&Sdaom
pD&ifxm;rlr&Sdaom pedAÁmefonf tu,fí r&Sdygrl
pavmuü jzpfay:vmrl xif&Sm;jzpfaerljyKvkyfxm;rl
pD&ifxm;rl[laom cE"myíöurS xGufajrmuf&monf
rxif&Sm;&m/ &[ef;wdkY tMuifhaMumifh
jzpfay:rlr&Sdaom xif&Sm;jzpfaerl r&Sdaom
jyKvkyfxm;rlr&Sdaom pD&ifxm;rlr&Sdaom
edAÁmefonf &SdV xdkYaMumifh om jzpfay:vmrl
xif&Sm;jzpfaerl jyKvkyfxm;rl pD&ifxm;rljzpfao
m cE"myíöurS xGufajrmuf&monf xif&Sm;V
pteufoabmudk jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfriV xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]jzpfay:aeaom xif&Sm;jzpfay:aeaom aumif;pGm
jzpfao jyKvkyfxm;aom pD&ifxm;rl&Sdaom rjrjaom

tdkjcif; aojcif;wdkYESifh a&mpyfaeaom
a&m*gtaygif;wdkY\ (wnfae&m) todkufozG,fjzpfaom
ysufpD;jcif;&Sdaom tm[m&ESifh wPSmvQif
jzpfaMumif; trGeftp&Sdaom xkdcE"mig;yg;udk
ESpfoufjcif;iSg roifh? xkdcE"mig;yg; (ouúm,) \
xGufajrmuf&mjzpfaom (udavom ocFg&wdkY\
Nidrf;at;&mjzpfaom MuHpnfrl wuúÓPf\
tm½Hkr[kwfaom cdkifjrJaom jzpfay:rlr&Sdaom
aumif;pGm rjzpfaom pdk;&drfrluif;aom
udavomjrLuif;aom oHo&mqif;&JESdyfpufcH&olwdkY
usifhtyfaom qif;&J w&m;wdkY\ csKyf&mjzpfaom
ocFg&wdkY\ Nidrf;&mjzpfaom edAÁmefonf
csrf;om\}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

q|okwf/

7-edAÁme"mwkokwf

44/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY edAÁme"mwfwdkYonf
þESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fESpfyg;wdkYenf;[lrl-
cE"mig;yg;t<uif;&Sdaom]oOyg'daoo} edAÁme"mwf
cE"mig;yg; t<uif;r&Sdaom]tEkyg'daoo}
edAÁme"mwfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY cE"mig;yg; t<uif;&Sdaom]oOyg'daoo}
edAÁme"mwf[lonf tb,fenf;¿ &[ef;wdkYþomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf ylaZmftxl;udk cHxkdudfol tmoa0gukefcef;ol
tusifhjrwfudk usifhoHk;NyD;ol jyKtyfNyD;aom (r*f)

udpö&Sdol cE"m0efudk csNyD;jzpfol rdrdtusKd;
(t&[wåzdkvf)odkY a&mufNyD;ol
b0oHa,mZOfukefcef;NyD;ol aumif;pGmodí
(udavomrS) vGwfajrmufol jzpfV/
xkd&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvftm; (aemufqHk;b0\ taMumif;uH
rukefao;orQ) £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf
wnf&SdukefonfomvQif wnf;/
xkd&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfonf ,if;£a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\
(tEkyÜg'eda&m"\ tpGrf;jzifh) rcsKyfukefaomaMumifh
yif ESpfoufzG,f rESpfoufzG,f tm¹/₂Hkudk cHpm;V/
csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;V xkd&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvftm;
tMuif&m*ukefcef;rl a'goukefcef;rl arm[ukefcef;rlonf
&SdV þ&m*a'goarm[ukefcef;rludkyif cE"mig;yg;
t<uif;&Sdaom]oOyg'daoo} edAÁme"mwf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY cE"mig;yg;
t<uif;r&Sdaom]tEkyg'daoo} edAÁme"mwf[lonf
tb,fenf;¿ &[ef;wdkYþomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHxkdufol tmoa0gukefcef;ol
tusifhjrwfudk usifhoHk;NyD;ol jyKtyfNyD;aom (r*f)
udpö&Sdol cE"m0efudk csNyD;jzpfol rdrdtusKd;
(t&[wåzdkvf)odkY a&mufNyD;ol
b0oHa,mZOfukefcef;NyD;ol aumif;pGmodí
(udavomrS) vGwfajrmufNyD;ol jzpfV hptwåabmüyif
xkd&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvftm;
cHpm;rl]a0'em}tm;vHk;wdkYonf &m*ponfwdkYjzifh
rESpfouftyfukefrlí wpfzef rjzpfaomtm;jzifh
Nidrf;at;ukefvwåHU/ &[ef;wdkY þcHpm;rl[lorQwdkY\
wpfzef rjzpfaomtm;jzifh csKyfNidrf;rludkyif
cE"mig;yg; t<uif;r&Sdaom]tEkyg'daoo}
edAÁme"mwf[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
edAÁme"mwfwdkYonf þESpfyg;wdkYwnf;/
þteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü
þteufoabmudk -

]]wPSm'd|dtpGrf;jzifh wfpfHkwpfckaomw&m;udk
rrSDaomwm'd*kPf&Sif jzpf awmfrlaom
pu©Kig;yg;&Sdaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pESpfyg;aom
edAÁme"mwfwdkYudk jyawmfrltyfukef\rSef\
wpfrsKd;aom (oOyg'daoo) edAÁme"mwfonf
prsfarSmuftwåabmü jzpfV cE"mig;yg;<uif;usef\
b0wPSmukefcef;V cE"mig;yg;
t<uif;r&Sdaom]tEkyg'daoo}edAÁme"mwfonfum;
cE"mysufNyD;aomtcgü jzpfV ,if;edAÁme"mwfü
tvHk;pHktm;jzifhb0wdkYonf csKyfukefV

tMuifyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf jyKjyifjcif;uif;aom
xkdedAÁmefudk odí udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom
pdwf&SdukefV b0wPSmukefcef;ukefV
xkdyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf w&m;tESpfudk &aomaMumifh
&m*ponfukef&m edAÁmefü arGUavsmfukefV
wm'd*kPf&Sif xkdbk&m;ocifwdkYonf tvHk;pHkaom
b0wdkYudk y,fpGefYukef\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdk tyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

owårokwf/

8-y#dov'meokwf

45/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY wpfa,mufwnf; udef;atmif;jcif;vQif
arGUavsmf&m&Sdukefonf
wpfa,mufwnf;udef;atmif;&jcif;ü arGUavsmfukefonf
tZÑwåoEÁmefü pdwf\
Nidrf;at;jcif;udktm;xkwfMuukefonf rysufpD;aom

psmef&SdMuukefonf OdyóemESifh
jynfhpHkMuukefonfqdwfNidrf&mt&yfwdkYudk
yGg;apukefonfjzpfí aeMuukefavmh? &[ef;wdkY
wpfa,mufwnf;udef;atmif;jcif;vQif
arGUavsmf&m&Sdukefaomwpfa,mufwnf;
udef;atmif;&jcif;ü arGUavsmfukefaom
tZÑwåoEÅmefü pdwf\
Nidrf;at;jcif;udktm;xkwfMuukefaom rysufpD;aom
psmef&Sdukefaom OdyóemESifh
jynfhpHkMuukefaom qdwfNidrf&m t&yfwdkYudk
yGg;apukefonfjzpfíaeMuukefaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYtm;
t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;?
udavomt<uif;&Sdao;rltem*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;
pESpfyg;aom zdkvfwdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;aom zdkvfudk
pb0üyif rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k arQmfvifhtyf\
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\
xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifyk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYonf Nidrf;at;aom pdwf
&ifhusufaom ynm owd&SdukefvsufomvQif
orxOdyóemESpfyg;jzifh ½lavh&Sdukefonf umrwdkYü
ijhuGufjCIF; uif;ukefonfjzpfíE``mig;yg;w&m;udk
toifhtm;jzifh ½lukef\

rarhravsmhrl]tyÜrm'} w&m;ü arGUavsmfukefaom
arhavsmhrl]yrm'} w&m;ü ab;[k
½lukefaomolawmfauMif;wdkYonf qkwf,kwfjCIF;iSg
rxkdufukef edAÅmefESifhomvQif eD;ukef\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

t|rokwf/

9-odu©medoHookwf

46/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY odu©m[laom tusKd;&Sdukefonf
ynmvGefuJukefonf t&[wåzdkvf[laom tESpf&Sdukefonf
owd[laom tBuD;trSL;&Sdukefonfjzpfí aeMuukefavmh?
&[ef;wdkYodu©m[laom tusKd;&Sdukefonf
ynmvGefuJukefonf t&[wåzdkvf[laom
tESpf&Sdukefonfowd[laom tBuD;
trSL;&Sdukefonfjzpfí
aeMuukefaomolwdkYtm;t&[wåzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;
udavom t<uif; &Sdao;rl
tem*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;pESpfyg;aom
zdkvfwdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;aom zdkvfudk pb0üyif
rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k arQmfvifhtyf\ pteufoabmudk
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]]jynfhpHkaomtusifh&Sdaom
rysufaomw&m;&Sdaom xl;ujaom ynm&Sdaom
Zmwdukef&m edAÁmefudk jrifavh&Sdaom
tqHk;jzpfaom twåabmudk aqmifaom
udavomrm&fudk pGefYaom xkd&[ef;udk Z&m\
urf;wpfzufodkY a&mufol[k ig a[mawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh (oifwdkYonf) tcg cyfodrf;
ESpfrsKd;aom psmefü arGUavsmfMuolwnfMunfMuol
jyif;pGmtm;xkwfaom vkHYv&SdMuol Zmwdukef&m
edAÁmefudk ÓPfjzifh ½IMuolppfonfESifh wuGaom
rm&fudk vTrf;rdk;í y#doaE" aerl aorl\ wpfzufurf;
(edAÁmefodkY) a&mufMu&olwdkYonf
jzpfMuukefavmh}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

e0rokwf/

.....

10-Zm*&d,okwf

47/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\kdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcjh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf Edk;Mum;riESifh,SOfol
atmufarhrl]owd} qifjcfíÓPf]orÜZOf} &SdolwnfMunfrl
]orm"d} &Sdol 0rf;ajrmufrlrsm;ol aumif;pGm
Munfvifol jzpfívnf; ae&mV xkdur®|mef;tm;xkwf&m0,f
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü tcgtm;avsmfpGm txl;½lvsufvnf;
ae&mV &[ef;wdkY Edk;Mum;riESifh,SOfol
atmufarhrl]owd} qifjcfíÓPf]orÜZOf} &SdolwnfMunfrl
]orm"d} &Sdol 0rf;ajrmufrlrsm;ol aumif;pGm
Munfvifol xkdur®|mef;tm;xkwf&m0,f
ukokdvfw&m;wdkYü tcgtm;avsmfpGm txl;½lvsufaeol
&[ef;tm;t&[wåzdkvfukdvnf;aumif;? udavomt<uif;&Sd
ao;rl tem*grdzdkvfudkvnf;aumif;þESpfyg;aom
zdkvfwdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;aom zdkvfudk ,ckb0üyif
rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k arQmfvifhtyfV þteufoabmudk
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü þteufoabmudk
-

]]Edk;Mum;Muukefaom oifwdkYonf pig\ pum;udk
emMuukefavmh? tdyfaysmfaeMuukefaom oifwdkYonf
Edk;Mum;Muukefavmh? tdyfaysmfjcf;xuf
Edk;Mum;jcif;onf jrwf\ Edk;Mum;aomoltm;ab;r&Sd/

tMuifolonf Edk;vnf;Edk;Mum;V atmufarhrl]owd}
qifjciŒPf]orÜZOf}vnf; &SdV wnfMunfrl]orm"d}vnf;
&SdV 0rf;ajrmufrlrsm;í Munfvifaom pdwfvnf; &SdV
xkdolonf tcgtm;avsmfpGm toifhtm;jzifh w&m;udk

pl;prf;&SmazGvsufNidrfoufwnfMunfonfhtjzpfodkY
a&mufum t0dZÆm[laom trdkufwkdufudk
y,fazsmufEdkif&m\

xdkYaMumifh pavmuü Edk;Mum;oludkom
qnf;uyf&m\ udavomudk ylyefapwwfaom
vkHYv&Sdaom &ifhusufaom ynm&Sdaom
psmef&aom &[ef;onf y#doaE"aejcif;tdkjcif;\
(taMumif;) oHa,mZOOfudk jzwfawmufí pb0üyif
twkr&Sdjrwaom t&[wår*fÓPfodkY a&muf&m\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'orokwf/

11-tmyg,duokwf

48/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\kdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY bqdkvwåHUaom
taMumif;w&m;ESpfyg;udk ry,fEdkifí tyg,fü jzpf&rnfh
i&Jü jzpf& rnfh³/₄dKvfwdkYonf
pESpfa,mufwdkYwnf;/ tb,fESpfa,mufwdkYenf;-
tMuifolonfum; jrwaomtusifhudk rusifhbJvsuf
jrwaomtusifhudk usifh\[k 0efcH\ tMuifolonfum;
xuf0ef;usifjynfhpHkí jzLpifaom jrwaomtusifhudk
usifhaomoludk tajctjrpf&Sdaom rjrwaomtusifhjzifh
pGyfpGJESdyfpuf zsufqD;V &[ef;wdkY
p,kwfrmaomw&m;wdkYudk ry,fEdkifí tyg,fü
jzpf&rnfhi&Jü jzpf&rnfh yk³/₄dKvfwdkYonf

þESpfa,mufwdkYwnf;/ þteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\ xkdokwfü þteuf oabmudk -

]]r[kwfrSefajymqdkamolnf; i&JodkY
a&muf&\ (rdrd) jyKvkyfvsuf rjyKrvkyf[k
ajymqdkamolnf; i&JodkY a&muf&\
xkdolESpfa,mufwdkYonfvnf; ,kwfaom
trl&Sdukefonfjzpfí aemifwrvGefb0ü i&JcH&jcif;
wlukef\

,kwfrmaom oabm&Sdukefonfjzpfí
(udk,fElwfESvHk;udk) rapmifhpnf;ukefaom ouFef;udk
vnfyif;ü ywfMuukefaom rsm;pGmaom
xkdol,kwfrmwdkYonf ,kwfrmaom
raumif;rlwdkYaMumifh i&JodkY usa&muf&ukef\

oDvvnf;r&Sd? udk,fElwfESvHk;udkvnf;
rapmifhpnf;b] wkdif;oljynf
om;wdkYo'gMunfjzLay;vSLtyfaom qGrf;udk
pm;&jcif;xuf rD;vQHujhodkY ylavmifaom oHawGcJudk
pm;&jcif;u omí aumif;jrwfao;\}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

þteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

{um'orokwf/

12-'d|d*wokwf

49/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY ESpfyg;aom 'd|dt,lwdkYjzifh
ESdyfpufcH&aom ewfvltcsKdUwdkYonf
wGefYwkdqkwfepfukef\ tcsKdUwdkYonfum; vGefí

ajy;oGm;ukefV pu©Ktjrif&SdolwdkYonfum;
rZÑdry#dy'gjzifh rsufharSmufjyKEdkifukefV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tcsKdUolwdkYonf
wGefYwkdqkwfepfukefoenf;¿ &[ef;wdkY
ewfvlwdkYonf b0vQif arGUavsmf&m &SdukefV b0ü
arGUavsmfwwfukefV b0ü ESpfoufwwfukefV
xkdolwdkYtm; b0csKyf&eftwGuf
w&m;a[majymonf&Sdaomf pdwfonf rouf0if rMunfvif
aumif;pGm rwnf ESvHk;roGif;? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
tcsKdUolwdkYonf wGefYwkdqkwfepfukefV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tcsKdUolwdkYonf vGefí
ajy;oGm;ukefoenf;¿ tcsKdUolwdkYonf b0jzifhyif
NiD;aiGUukef b0rS &SufEdk;ukef b0ü
pufqkyfukefonfjzpfí b0uif;jywfjCIF;udk ESpfoufukefV
tcsif;wdkY tMuifhaMumifh ptwåonf cE``mudk,fysufpD;í
aonfrS aemufü jywfV ysufpD;V aonfrS aemufü
rjzpfawmh? pw&m;onf Nidrf;V pw&m;onf jrwfV
pw&m;onf razmufrjyefrSefuefaom oabm &SdV
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif tcsKdUolwdkYonf vGefí
ajy;oGm;ukefV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif
pu©Ktjrif&SdaomolwdkYonf rZÑdry#dy'gjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKEdkifukefoenf;¿ pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf [kwfrSefaom
cE``mig;yg;udk[kwfrSefaomtm;jzifh jrifV[kwfrSefaom
cE``mig;yg;udk[kwfrSefaomtm;jzifh jrifjCIF;aMumifh
[kwfrSefaom cE``mig;yg;udk NiD;aiGU&ef
wyfjCIF;uif;&ef csKyf&ef usifhV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
pu©Ktjrif&SdaomolwdkYonf rZÑdry#dy'gjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKukefV pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlV xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifollwdkYonf [kwfrSefaom
cE``mig;yg;udk[kwfrSefaomtm;jzifh jrifjCIF;aMumifh

[kwfrSefaom cE"mig;yg;udk vGefajrmufvsuf
b0wPSmukefjCIF;aMumifh [kwfrSefaom edAÁmefudk
(tm½HkjyKí) udavomrS vGwfajrmufukefV

cE"mig;yg;udk ydkif;jcm;íodaom b0BuD;i,fü
wPSmuif;aom xdk&[ef;onf cE"mig;yg;\
rjzpfjCIF;aMumifh wpfzef b0opfodkY ra&muf}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'Gg'orokwf/

'kwd,0*f NyD;V

'kuedygwf jrefrmjyef NyD;V

3-wduedygwf

1-yXr0*f

1-rlvokwf

50/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrlV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyfMum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY tukodkvfrlvwdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;- avmb[laom tukodkvfrlv
a'go[laom tukodkvfrlv arm[[laom
tukodkvfrlvwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkYtukodkvfrlvwdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlV xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]avmbonfvnf;aumif;? a'goonfvnf;aumif;?
arm[onfvnf;aumif; rdrdü jzpfukefaom pw&m;wdkYonf

0g;yifudk rdrdtoD;onfyif zsufqD;ouJhodkY ,kwfrmaom
pdwf&Sdoludk zsufqD;ukef\}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyfMum;emcJh&ygonf/

yXrokwf/

2-"mwkokwf

51/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfriV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfriLxdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY "mwfwdkYonf þoHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;- $\frac{1}{2}$ ly"mwf
t $\frac{1}{2}$ ly"mwfedam""mwfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
"mwfwdkYonf þoHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ þteufoabmudk
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfriV xdkokwfü þteufoabmudk
-

]]tMuifolwdkYonf $\frac{1}{2}$ ly"mwfudk ydkif;jcm;odí
t $\frac{1}{2}$ ly"mwfwdkYü ruyfNidbJ eda&m""mwfü
tm $\frac{1}{2}$ HkjyKum t&d,r*fjzifh udavomrS vGwfukefV
xdkolwdkYonf aojcif;rS vGefajrmufukefV

tmoa0guif;awmfriNyD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
emrum,jzifh Oy"duif;aom trw"mwfodkY a&mufawmfrií
Oy"dwdkY\ pGefYvTwf&m edAÁmefudk rsuf
arSmufjyKNyD;vQif pdk;&drfriuif;aom
udavomjrLuif;aom edAÁmefw&m;udk a[mawmfri\}}
[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'kwd,okwf/

3-yXra0'emokwf

52/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfriV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrixdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY a0'emwdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;-okca0'em
'ku©a0'emOayu©ma0'emwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
a0'emwdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ pteufoabmudk
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfriV xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]jrwpfGmbk&m;\ wyfhnf wnfMunfri]orm"d}
qifjciÓPf]orÜZOf}atmufarhri]owd} &Sdonfjzpfí
a0'emwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? a0'emwdkY\
jzpfaMumif;]ork',}udkvnf;aumif;? a0'emwdkY\
csKyf&m]eda&m"}udkvnf;aumif;? a0'emwdkY\
ukef&m (edAÁmef)odkY a&mufaMumif;jzpfaom
t&d,r*fudkvnf;aumif; ydkif;jcm;íodV &[ef;onf
a0'emwdkY\ukefjci;aMumifh wPSmuif;onfjzpfí
udavoy&dedAÁmef
cE"y&dedAÁmefjzifhy&dedAÁmefjyK&\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd,a0'emokwf

53/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\ xdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcjh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY a0'emwdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;-okca0'em
'ku©a0'emOayu©ma0'emwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
okca0'emudk qif;&J[lí ½ltyf\ 'ku©a0'emudk
ajimifhwHusif[lí ½ltyf\ Oayu©ma0'emudk tedpö[lí
½ltyf\ &[ef;wdkY tMuifhaMumifh &[ef;onf
okca0'emudk qif;&J[lí jrif\ 'ku©a0'emudk
ajimifhwHusif[lí jrif\ Oayu©ma0'emudk tedpö[lí jrif\
&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh p&[ef;udk jzLpifí aumif;aom
tjrif&Sdol wPSmjywfNyD;oloHa,mZOfuif;NyD;ol
t<uif;rjhrmeudk y,fjcif;aMumifh qif;&JtqHk;udk
jyKNyD;ol[k qdktyf\ pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfri\ xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifolonf okca0'emudk qif;&J[lí jrif\
'ku©a0'emudk ajimifhwH usif[lí jrif\ Nidrfoufaom
Oayu©ma0'emudk tedpö[lí jrif\

a0'emoHk;yg;wdkYudk aumif;pGm jrifNyD;aom
xdk&[ef;onf xdk a0'emü
orkapä'0drkwådtm;jzifhvGwfajrmuf\ xdkYaMumifh
xdk&[ef;onf tbdnmOf udpö NyD;qHk;NyD;í
Nidrf;at;NyD;vQifa,m*av;yg;udk
vGefajrmufNyD;oljzpf\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcjh&ygonf/

pwkw→okwf/

5-yXr{oemokwf

54/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\dxkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY &SmrSD;jcif;wdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;-umrudk
&SmrSD;jcif;? b0udk &SmrSD;jcif;? tusifhjrwpfudk
&SmrSD;jcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
&SmrSD;jcif;wdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\ xdkokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]jrwpfGmbk&m;\ wynfhonf wnfMunfri]orm"d}
qifjciÓPf]orÜZO}atmufarhri]owd} &Sdonfjzpfí
&SmrSD;jcif;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? &SmrSD;jcif;wdkY\
jzpfaMumif;]ork',}udkvnf;aumif;? &SmrSD;jcif;wdkY\
csKyf&m]eda&m"}udkvnf;aumif;? &SmrSD;jcif;wdkY\
ukef&m (edAÁmef)odkY a&mufaMumif;jzpfaom
t&d,r*fudkvnf;aumif; ydkif;jcm;íod\ &[ef;onf
&SmrSD;jcif;wdkY\ukefjci;aMumifh wPSmuif;onfjzpfí
udavoy&dedAÁmefcE"y&dedAÁmefjzifh
y&dedAÁmefjyK&\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd,{oemokwf

55/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\dxkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY &SmrSD;jcif;wdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;-umrudk
&SmrSD;jcif;? b0udk &SmrSD;jcif;? tusifhjrwfudk
&SmrSD;jcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
&SmrSD;jcif;wdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\ xdkokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]tusifhjrwfudk &SmrSD;jcif;ESifhwuG umrudk
&SmrSD;jcif; b0udk &SmrSD;jcif;[k
&SmrSD;jcif;oHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ ponfomrSef\k
trSm;oHk;oyfjcf;onf 'd|dvQif taMumif;&Sd\ (udavom)
tqifhqifh wdk;yGg;\

&m*tm;vHk;wdkYrS uif;aomwPSmukef&m
t&[wåzdkvf]0drkwåd} &Sdaom &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvf onf
&SmrSD;jcif;wdkYudk pGefYvTwf\ 'd|
d[laomwnf&mtaMumif;wdkYudk y,fEkwf\ &[ef;onf
&SmrSD;jcif;wdkY\ukefjcf;aMumifh tvdktmom
r&SdolodkYavmodkYavm awG;awmrl r&Sdoljzpf\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

q|okwf/

7-yXrtmo0okwf

56/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\ xdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY tmo0wdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;-umrmo0? b0go0?
t0dZÆmo0wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY tmo0wdkYonf

poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\ xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]wnfMunfrl]orm"d} qifjciÓPf]orÜZOf}
atmufarhrl]owd}&Sdonfjzpfí jrwpGmbk&m;\
wynfhonf tmo0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? tmo0wdkY\ jzpf
aMumif;]ork',}udkvnf;aumif;? tmo0wdkY\
csKyf&m]eda&m"}udkvnf;aumif;? tmo0wdkY\ukef&m
(edAÁmef)odkY a&mufaMumif;jzpfaom
t&d,r*fudkvnf;aumif; ydkif;jcm;íod\ &[ef;onf
tmo0wdkY\ukefjci;aMumifh wPSmuif;onfjzpfí
udavoy&dedAÁmef cE"y&dedAÁmefjzifh
y&dedAÁmefjyK&\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd,tmo0okwf

57/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrl\ xdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY tmo0wdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;- umrmo0
b0go0t0dZÆmo0wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY tmo0wdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\ xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]tMuifyk*³/₄dKvftm; umrmo0onfukefcJhNyD/
t0dZÆmo0onfvnf; uif; aysmufNyD/
hb0go0onfvnf;ukefcef;NyD/ xdkyk*³/₄dKvfonf
(udavomrS) uif; vGwfNyD;vQif
Oy"dr&SdrlíppfonfESifh wuGaom rm&fudk atmifvsuf

tqHk; pGefaom udk,ftwåabmudk aqmif\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

t|rokwf/

9-wPSmokwf

58/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\xdkufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY wPSmwdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;- umrwPSm? b0 wPSm?
0db0wPSmwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY wPSmwdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ pteufoabmudk jrwfpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfri\ xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]wPSma,m*ESifh ,SOí b0BuD;i,fü wyfaom
pdwf&SdMuol edAÁmef t&[wåzdkvfudk
r&Muonfhxdkowå0gwdkYonf rm&fewf\
ausmhuGif;wnf;[laom a,m*ESifh ,SOfukefí
y#doaE"aejcf;aojcf;odkY a&mufukefonf jzpf&um;
oHo&modkY oGm;ukef\

avmuü tMuifolwdkYonfum; wPSmudk y,fowfNyD;í
b0BuD;i,fü wPSmuif;ukef\ tMuifolwdkYonfvnf;
tmo0ukefjcf;odkY a&mufukef\ xdkoltm;vHk;wdkYonf
edAÁmefwnf;[laomwpfzufurf;odkY rkcsa&mufukef\}}
[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

e0rokwf/

10-rm&a",sokwf

59/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\dxkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY w&m;oHk;yg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf rm&frif;\EdkifiHudk vGefí aerif;ujhodkY
wifhw,f\ tb,foHk;yg;wdkYESifhenf;- &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf (&[EÅmwdkY\Opöm)
taou©jzpfaom oDvtpkESifh jynfhpHk\ taou©jzpfaom
orm"dtpkESifh jynfhpHk\ taou©jzpfaom ynmtpkESifh
jynfhpHk\ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;ygwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rm&frif;\EdkifiHudk vGefí
aerif;ujhodkY wifhw,f\[k pteufoabmudk
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mawmfri\ xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]]tMuifyk*³/₄dKvfonf oDv orm"d ynm[lukefaom
pw&m;wdkYudk aumif; pGmyGg;rsm;tyfukef\
xdkyk*³/₄dKvfonf rm&frif;\EdkifiHudk vGefí
aerif;ujhodkY wifhw,f\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'orokwf/

yXr0*f NyD;V

2-'kwd,0*f

1-yknud&d,0w¬Kokwf

60/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\dkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY yknud&d,0w→KwdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;-
ay;urf;rl]'ge}[laom yknud&d,0w→K?
usifhoHk;rl]oDv}[laom yknud&d,0w→K?
yGg;rsm;rl]bm0em}[laom yknud&d,0w→KwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY yknud&d,0w→KwdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfri\ xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]xdkolonf ukodkvfaumif;rludkomvQif usifh&m\
aemiftcgü jrifhjrwfí csrf;omusKd;&Sdaom
'geudkvnf;aumif;? aumif;aomtusifhudkvnf;aumif;?
arwåmpdwfudkvnf;aumif; yGg;rsm;&m\

ynm&Sdolonf okcvQif tmedoif&Sdukefaom
pw&m;oHk;yg;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;í qif;&Juif;aom
csrf;omaom avmuodkY uyfa&muf&\}}[k p*gxmjzifh
qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yXrokwf/

2-pu©Kokwf

61/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\dkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY pu©KwdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;-rHopu©K? 'dAÁpu©K?
ynmpu©KwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pu©KwdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ pteufoabmudk
jrwpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrl\ xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]]rHopu©K 'dAÁpu©KESifh twkr&Sdaom
ynmpu©K[lukefaom pu©KoHk;yg;wdkYudk
a,mufsm;jrwfjzpfawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
a[mMum;awmfrl\

rHopu©K\ jzpfjcf;onf 'dAÁpu©K\ taMumif;wnf;/
tMuifcgc twk r&Sdaom ynmpu©K[laom
tmo0u©,ÓPfonf xif&Sm;jzpf/
xdktcg ,if;ynmpu©K[laom tmo0u©,ÓPfudk
&jcif;aMumifh qif;&Jtm;vHk;rS uif;vGwf\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcjh&ygonf/

'kwd,okwf/

3-£`Ed´,okwf

62/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcjh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY £a`E´wdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;-aomwmywådr*fÓPf[laom
tenmwnómrDwda`E´? txufr*foHk;yg;ESifh
atmufzdkvfoHk;yg;[laom tnda`E´? t&[wå zdkvf[laom
tnmwm0da`E´wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY £a`E´wdkYonf

poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ pteuf oabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\ xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]ajzmifhrSefaom vrf;odkY tpOfvdkufaom usifhqJ
aou©yk*³/₄dKvftm; udavomukef&m edAÁmefü
yXrtenmwnómrDwda`E´ÓPf jzpf\ xdkÓPfrS tjcm;rJhü
txufr*foHk;yg;ESifhatmufzkdvfoHk;yg;[laom tnda`E´
jzpf\

xdkt&[wår*f\ tjcm;rJhü t&[wåzdkvf[laom
tnmwm0da`E´ jzpf\
udavomrSvGwfNyD;aomwm'd*kPf&Sif
&[EÁmyk*³/₄dKvftm; b0oHa,mZOfukefcef;jcif;aMumifh
ig\t&[wåzdkvfonf rysufpD;[k ypöa0u©PmÓPfonf
rkcsjzpf\

pifppf £a`E´ESifh jynfhpHkí Nidrf;at;vsuf
Nidrf;at;&m edAÁmefü arGUavsmfaom
xdkyk*³/₄dKvfonf ppfonfESifhwuG rm&fudk atmifvsuf
tqHk;pGefaom udk,ftwåabmudk aqmif\}}[k
p*gxmjzifhqdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

wwd,okwf/

4-t''gokwf

63/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY umvwdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;- twdwfumv? tem*wfumv?
ypöKyÜefumvwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY umvwdkYonf

poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ pteuf oabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\ xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]cE"mig;yg;ü ig olwpfyg;[k trSwf&Sdukefaom
owå0gwdkYonf cE"mig;yg;ü
wnfukefvsufcE"mig;yg;udk ydkif;jcm;í
rodaomaMumifh aorif;ESifh pyf,SOjfcif;odkY
a&mufukef\

(&[E|myk^{*3/4}dKvfonf) cE"mig;yg;udk
ydkif;jcm;odaomaMumifh cE"mig;yg;udk ig olwpfyg;
[k ratmufarh? udavomrS vGwfonfjzpfí
twkr&Sdjrwaom Nidrf;at;&m edAÁmefudk
pdwfjzifhawGUxdodjrif\

cE"mig;yg;udk ydkif;jcm;í odjcf;ESifh
jynfhpHkvsuf olawmfaumif;jzpfí Nidrf; at;&m
edAÁmefü arGUavsmfum
qifjcfíSD0Javh&Sdaomw&m;ü wnof xdk
&[EÅmyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf owå0g[laom a&wGufjcf;odkY
ra&muf} }[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

pwkw→okwf/

5-'kpö&dwokwf

64/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY 'kp^{1/2}dkufwdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;?
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;- um,'kp^{1/2}dkuf? 0pD 'kp^{1/2}dkuf?
raem'kp^{1/2}dkufwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY

'kp½dkufwdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ pteufoabmudk
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\ xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]ynmrJholonf um,'kp½dkuf 0pD'kp½dkuf
raem'kp½dkufudk jyKjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
&m*paom tjypfESifh pyf,SOfaom tjcm;aom trludk
jyKjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? ukodkvfuHudk rjyKbJ
tukodkvfuHudkom tBudrfrsm;pGm
jyKjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; cE"mudk,fysufpD;aomtcg
i&JodkY uyfa&muf&\} }[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh &ygonf/

ylörokwf/

6-okp&dwokwf

65/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\ ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY okp½dkufwdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf; - um,okp½dkuf? 0pDokp½dkuf?
raemokp½dkufwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
okp½dkufwdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/ pteufoabmudk
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\ xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]ynm&Sdonf um,'kp½dkuf 0pD'kp½dkuf
raem'kp½dkufudk pGefYjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
&m*paom tjypfESifh pyf,SOfaom tjcm;trludk
pGefYjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? tukodkvfuHudk
rjyKrlíukodkvfuHudkom tBudrfrsm;pGm

jyKjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; cE"mudk,fysufpD;aomtcg
ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\} }[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

q|okwf/

7-aomap,sokwf

66/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfriV ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfriLxdkufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY pifMu,fjCIF;wdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;-udk,f\pifMu,fjCIF;? Elwf\
pifMu,fjCIF;? pdwf\pifMu,fjCIF;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pifMu,fjCIF;wdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
pteufoabmudk jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfriV xdkokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]udk,fpifMu,fri ElwfpifMu,fri pdwfpifMu,fri&Sdaom
tvHk;pHkaom udavomtnpftaMu;wdkYudk y,fNyD;jzpfí
jzLpifri laomap,s} w&m;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
tmoa0guif;ol&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfudk pifMu,fol[lí
qdkMuukef\} }[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

owårokwf/

8-armae,sokwf

&[ef;wdkYtMuifwpfpHkwpfa,mufaomolonf &m*udk
y,fEdkif\? a'goudk y,fEdkif\? arm[udk y,fEdkif\?
&[ef;wdkY pyk*³/₄dKvfudk rm&fonf
raESmifzGJUEdkifol rm&f\ ausmhuGif;
tpGyfrch&olrm&fewftvdk&Sdwdkif; tjyKrch&ol[k
qdktyf\? pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\?
xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifolonf &m*udkvnf;aumif;?
a'goudkvnf;aumif;?
arm[udkvnf;aumif;uif;uGmapEdkif\? xdkoludk
yGg;rsm;NyD;olwdkYwGif wpfa,muftyg t0ifjzpfí
jrwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufNyD;ol
a&S;a&S;&[EÅmwdkYuJhodkY <ua&mufvmol
tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkYudk y,fNyD;jzpfol
ab;taygif; &ef taygif;udk vGefNyD;ol opö mav;yg;udk
odNyD;ol[k qdkukef\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd,&m*okwf

69/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,mufsm;jzpfap? &[ef;rdef;rjzpfap
tMuifwpfpHkwpfa,mufonf &m*udk ry,fEdkifao;?
a'goudk ry,fEdkifao;? arm[udk ry,fEdkifao;/ &[ef;wdkY
pyk*³/₄dKvfudk vSdKif;wHydk; 0Jç zrf;,lwwfaom ig;
rum&f; &u©dKofESifhwuG jzpfaom ork'´&mudk
rul;ajrmufEdkifao;ol[k qdktyf\? &[ef;wdkY

&[ef;a,mufsm;jzpfap?
&[ef;rdef;rjzpfaptMuifwpfpHkwpfa,mufonf &m*udk
y,fEdkif\? a'goudk y,fEdkif\? arm[udk y,fEdkif\?
&[ef;wdkY pyk*³/₄dKvfudk vSdKif;wHydk; 0Jç
zrf;,lwwfaom ig; rum&f; &u©dKofESifhwuG jzpfao
ork'´&mudk ul;ajrmufEdkifol[k qdktyf\?
ul;ajrmufNyD;ol urf;wpfzufodkY
a&mufNyD;olraumif;rlrS tyjyKNyD;ol jzpf\?
edAÁmefwnf;[laom Munf;ukef;ü wnfol[k qdktyf\?
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifyk*³/₄dKvfonf &m*udkvnf;aumif;?
a'goudkvnf;aumif;?
arm[udkvnf;aumif;uif;uGmapEdkif\? xdkyk*³/₄dKvfonf
zrf;,lwwfaom ig; rum&f; &u©dKof
aMumufrufzG,fvSdKif;wHydk;ESifhwuG jzpfí
vGefajrmufEdkifcJaom pork'´&mudk vGefajrmufNyD/

tMuifyk*³/₄dKvfonf &m*paom ig;yg;taygif;udk
vGefajrmufvsuf aorif;udk
pGefYNyD;vQifudavompaom Oy"dr&Sdrlí wpfzef
y#doaE"aejcf;qif;&Judk y,fpGefYEdkif\?
&m*ponfwdkY\csKyfjcf;odkY a&mufaom xdkolonf
oDv ponfjzifh wpfpHkwpfa,mufESifh Edlif;,SOfxdkufol\
tjzpfodkY ra&muf? aorif;udk awGa0ap\[k igqdk\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcjh&ygonf/

'orokwf/

'kwd,0*f NyD;V

3-wwd,0*f

1-rdpäm'd|duokwf

70/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\dxkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf um,'kp½dkuf 0pD'kp½dkuf
raem'kp½dkufESifh jynfhpHkMuol t&d,mwdkYudk
pGyfpGJwwfMuolrSm;aom t,l&SdMuolrSm;aom t,ljzifh
aqmufwnftyfaom uH&SdMuol
owå0gwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? xdkowå0gwdkY
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom
raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;usa&muf&mjzpfaom
i&JodkY uyfa&muf&onfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;igbk&m;
jrifawmfri\

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf xdktcif;t&mudk wpyfg;aom
orPxHrSaomfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®PxHrSaomfvnf;aumif;
Mum;í a[monf r[kwfay? &[ef;wdkY um,'kp½dkuf
0pD'kp½dkufraem'kp½dkufESifh jynfhpHkMuol
t&d,mwdkYudk pGyfpGJwwfMuolrSm;aom
t,l&SdMuolrSm;aom t,ljzifhwnfaqmuftyfaom
uH&SdMuol owå0gwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
xdkowå0gwdkY cE"mudk,fysufpD;íaoonfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m
ysufpD;usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&JodkY
uyfa&muf&onfwdkYudkvnf;aumif; igbk&m;
jrifawmfri\? &[ef;wdkY
pifppfaomfum;udk,fwdkifodudk,fwdkifjrifudk,fwdkifixif
&Sm;aom tcif;t&mudkomvQif igbk&m; a[mawmfri\

&[ef;wdkY um,'kp½dkuf 0pD'kp½dkuf
raem'kp½dkufESifh jynfhpHkMuol t&d,mwdkYudk
pGyfpGJwwfMuolrSm;aom t,l&SdMuolrSm;aom t,ljzifh
aqmufwnftyfaom uH&SdMuol
owå0gwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? xdkowå0gwdkY

cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom
raumif;aom vm;&mysufpD;usa&muf&mjzpfaom
i&JodkY uyfa&muf&onfwdkYudkvnf;aumif; igbk&m;
jrifawmfrl\? pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]pavmuü tMum;tjrifenf;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf pvlUjynf
0,f toufwdkonf jzpfygvufudk,fjzifhrSm;aom
trlwdkYudk jyKírSm;aom pum;udkvnf;
ajymqdkírSm;aom pdwfudkvnf;aqmufwnfí
raumif;rlwdkYudk jyK\? ynmrJhaom xdkolonf
cE"mudk,fysufpD;aomtcg i&JodkY a&muf&\} }[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yXrokwf/

2-or®m'd|duokwf

71/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY um,okp^{1/2}dkuf 0pDokp^{1/2}dkuf
raemokp^{1/2}dkufESifh jynfhpHkMuol t&d,mwdkYudk
rpGyfpGJwwfMuol aumif;aom t,l&SdMuol aumif;aom
t,ljzifh aqmufwnftyfaom uH&SdMuol
owå0gwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? xdkowå0gwdkY
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&m jzpfhaom ewfjynfodkY
uyfa&mufonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif; igbk&m; jrifawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf xdktcif;t&mudk wpyfg;aom
orPxHrSaomfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®PxHrSaomfvnf;aumif;

Mum;í a[monf r[kwf? &[ef;wdkY um,okp½dkuf
0pDokp½dkufraemokp½dkufESifh jynfhpHkMuol
t&d,mwdkYudk rpGyfpGJwwfMuol aumif;aom
t,l&SdMuol aumif;aom t,ljzifh wnfaqmuftyfaom
uH&SdMuol owå0gwdkYudkvnf;aumif;
xdkowå0gwdkY cE¨mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrS aemufü
aumif;aom vm;&m jzpfaom ewfjynfodkY
uyfa&muf&onfwdkYudkvnf;aumif; igbk&m;
jrifawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY
pifppfaomfum;udk,fwdkifodudk,fwdkifjrifudk,fwdkifxif
&Sm;aom tjcif;t&mudkomvQif igbk&m; a[mawmfrl\

&[ef;wdkY um,okp½dkuf 0pDokp½dkuf
raemokp½dkufESifh jynfhpHkMuol t&d,mwdkYudk
rpGyfpGJwwfMuol aumif;aom t,l&SdMuol aumif;aom
t,ljzifh wnfaqmuftyfaom
uH&SdMuolowå0gwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
xdkowå0gwdkY cE¨mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrS aemufü
aumif;aom vm;&m jzpfaom ewfjynfodkY
uyfa&muf&onfwdkYudkvnf;aumif; igbk&m;jrifawmfrl\
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]pavmuü tMum;tjrirfsm;aom yk*¾dKvfonf
pvlUjynf 0,f toufwdkonf jzpf&um;udk,fjzifh aumif;aom
trlwdkYudk jyKírSefuefaom pum;udkvnf;
ajymqdkíaumif;aom pdwfudkvnf; aqmufwnfí
ukodkvfaumif;rlwdkYudk jyK\? ynm&Sdaom xdkolonf
cE¨mudk,fysufpD;aomtcg ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcjh&ygonf/

'kwd,okwf/

3-edó&Pd,okwf

72/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY xGufajrmufaMumif;ESifh pyfukefaom
"mwfwdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;?
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;- umrwdkYrS
xGufajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom
yXrpsmef[laom]aeu©r®} "mwf?
½lyg0p&w&m;wdkYrS xGufajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom
t½lypsmef[laom]t½ly} "mwf? xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmaom
taMumif;w&m;wdkY jyKjyifpD&iftyfaom taMumif;udk
pGJí jzpfaom tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYrS
xGufajrmufaMumif;jzpfaom edAÁmef[laom]eda&m"}
"mwfwdkYwnf;? &[ef;wdkY
xGufajrmufaMumif;ESifhpyfukefaom "mwfwdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;? pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]udavomwdkYudk ylyefapwwfaom
vkHYv&Sdaomtcg cyfodrf; edó&P oHk;yg;wdkYudk
aumif;pGmjriftaom yk*¾dKvfonf umrwdkYrS
xGufajrmufaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;
½lyg0p&w&m;wdkYrSvGefajrmufaMumif;udkvnf;aum
if; odaomaMumifh ocFg&tm;vHk;wdkY\ Nidrf;at;&m
edAÁmefudk awGUxdodjrif&í xdkumr½lyocFwwdkYü
orkapä'0drkwådtm;jzifh vGwfajrmuf\? xdkYaMumifh
xdk&[ef;onf tbdnmOfudpö NyD;qHk;NyD;í
Nidrf;at;NyD;vQif a,m*av;yg;udk
vGefajrmufNyD;oljzpf\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

wwd,okwf/

4-oEÅw&okwf

73/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\dkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY ½lygOp&w&m;wdkYxuf
t½lygOp&w&m;wdkYonf txl;Nidrf;at;ukef\?
t½lygOp&w&m;wdkYxuf (½kyfemrfcsKyf&m)
edAÁmefonf txl;Nidrf;at;\? pteufoabmudk
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mawmfri\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]]½lyb0odkY uyfa&mufMuukefaom
tMuifowå0gwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? t½lyb0ü
wnfMuukefaom tMuifowå0gwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
edAÁmefudk rodMuukefaomaMumifh
wpfzefb0opfodkY vm;a&muf&ukef\

tMuifolwdkYonf ½lygOp&w&m;wdkYudk
ydkif;jcm;odukefí t½lygOp&w&m;wdkYü
rwnfMuukefbJeda&m"ü tm½HkkyKum t&d,r*fjzifh
udavomrS vGwf ajrmufukef\? xdkolwdkYonf
aorif;rSvGefajrmufukef\

tmoa0guif;awmfriNyD;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
emrum,jzifh Oy"duif;aom trw"mwfodkY a&mufawmfrií
Oy"dwdkY\ pGefYvTwf&m edAÁmefudk
rsufarSmufjyKNyD;vQif pdk;&drfriuif;aom
udavomjrLuif;aom edAÁmefw&m;udk a[mawmfri\}}
[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

pwkw→okwf/

5-ykwåokwf

74/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfriLxdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY pom;oHk;a,mufwdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? tb,foHk;a,mufwdkYenf;-
(trdtzwdkYxuf) *kPfvGefaom twdZmwom;vnf;aumif;?
(trdtzwdkYESifh) *kPfwlaom tEkZmw om;vnf;aumif;?
(trdtzwdkYatmuf) *kPf,kwfaom
t0Zmwom;vnf;aumif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY twdZmwom;onf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuüom;\trdtzwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfolwdkY r[kwfukef?
w&m;awmfudk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfolwdkY r[kwfukef?
oHCmawmfudk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfolwdkY r[kwfukef?
touwofjcf;rSa&SmifMuOfolwdkY r[kwfukef?
t&Sifray;aom Opömudk cdk;,ljcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfolwdkY r[kwfukef?
umrwdkYürSm;,Gif;pGm usifhjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfolwdkY r[kwfukef?
rrSefpum;ajymjcf;rSa&SmifMuOfolwdkY r[kwfukef?
rl;,pfarhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
ao&nfao&ufaomufjcf;rSa&SmifMuOfolwdkY
r[kwfukef? oDvrJhukef ,kwfrmaom oabm&Sdukef\?
xdktrdtzwdkY\om;onfum; jrwpfGmbk&m;udk udk;uG,f
qnf;uyfol jzpf\? w&m;awmfudk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfol
jzpf\? oHCmawmfudk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfol jzpf\?
touwofjcf;rSa&SmifMuOfol jzpf\? ray;aom Opömudk
cdk;,ljcf;rS a&SmifMuOfol jzpf\?

umrwdkYürSm;,Gif;pGmusifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfol
jzpf\? rrSefpum;ajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfol jzpf\?
rl;,pfarhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
ao&nfao&ufaomufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfol jzpf\? oDv
&Sd\? aumif;aom oabm &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
twdZmwom;onf podkY jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tEkZmwom;onf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuüom;\trdtzwdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfolwdkY jzpfukef\?
w&m;awmfudk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfolwdkY jzpfukef\?
oHCmawmfudk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfolwdkY jzpfukef\?
touwofjcif;rSa&SmifMuOfolwdkY jzpfukef\?
t&Sifray;aom Opömudk cdk;,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfolwdkY jzpfukef\?
umrwdkYürSm;,Gif;pGm usifhjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfolwdkY jzpfukef\? rrSefpum;ajymjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfolwdkY jzpfukef\? rl;,pfarhavsmhjcif;\
taMumif;jzpfaom ao&nfao&ufaomufjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfolwdkYjzpfukef\? oDv&Sdukef\?
aumif;aom oabm &SdukefV xdktrdtzwdkY\om;onfvnf;
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfol jzpf\?
w&m;awmfudk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfol jzpf\?
oHCmawmfudk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfol jzpf\? touwofjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfol jzpf\? t&Sifray;aom Opömudk
cdk;,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOfol jzpf\?
umrwdkYürSm;,Gif;pGm usifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfol
jzpf\? rrSefpum;ajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfol jzpf\?
rl;,pfarhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom ao&nf
o&ufaomufjcif;rSa&Smif MuOfol jzpf\? oDv&Sd\?
aumif;aom oabm &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
tEkZmwom;onfpodkY jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY t0Zmwom;onf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuüom;\trdtzwdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfolwdkY jzpfukef\?

w&m;awmfudk udk;uG,fqnf; uyfolwdkY jzpfukef\?
oHCmawmfudk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfolwdkY jzpfukef\?
toufowfjcf;rS a&Smif MuOfolwdkY jzpfukef\?
t&Sifray;aom Opö mudk
cdk;,ljcf;rSa&SmifMuOfolwdkY jzpfukef\?
umrwdkYürSm;,Gif;pGm usifhjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfolwdkY jzpfukef\? rrSefpum;ajymjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfolwdkY jzpfukef\?
rl;,pfarhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
ao&nfao&ufaomufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfolwdkY
jzpfukef\? oDv &Sdukef\? aumif;aom oabm&Sdukef\/
xdktrdtzwdkY\om;onfum; jrwpGmbk&m;udk udk;uG,f
qnf;uyfol r[kwf? w&m;awmfudk udk;uG,fqnf;uyfol
r[kwf? oHCmawmfudk udk;uG,fqnf; uyfol r[kwf?
toufowfjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfol r[kwf? t&Sifray;aom
Opö mudk cdk;,ljcf;rS a&Smif MuOfolr[kwf?
umrwdkYürSm;,Gif;pGm usifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfol
r[kwf? rrSefpum;ajymjcif;rSa&SmifMuOfol r[kwf?
rl;,pfarhavsmhjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom
ao&nfao&ufaomufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfol r[kwf?
oDvrjh\? ,kwfrmaom oabm&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
t0Zmwom;onf podkY jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY
pom;oHk;a,mufwdkYonf pavmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\?
pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]ynm&SdwdkYonf (trdtzxuf) *kPfvGefaom
twdZmwom;ESifh (trdtzwdkYESifh) *kPfwlaom
tEkZmwom;udk tvdk&Sdukef\? tMuifom;onf trsKd;
tEG,fudk zsf\? (trdtzwdkYatmuf) *kPf,kwfaom
xdkt0Zmwom;udk tvdkr&Sdukef/

poHk;a,mufaom om;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? tMuifom;wdkYonf
&wemoHk;yg;udk qnf;uyfukef\? o''goDvESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? awmif; qdkolwdkY\ pum;udk odukef\?

0efwdkjcif;uif;ukef\? xdkom;wdkYonf wdrf wdkufrS
vGwfaom vonf wifhw,fouJhody y&dowfwdkYü
wifhw,fukef\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

ylörokwf/

6-t0k|duokwf

75/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\dxkufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}dKvfoHk;a,mufwdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? tb,foHk;a,mufwdkY enf;-r&Gmaom
rdk;ESifh wlaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf? wfpdpwfpfa'oü
&Gmaom rdk;ESifh wlaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf?
t&yftm;vHk;udk ysHUESHYí &Gmaom rdk;ESifh
wlaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY r&Gmaom rdk;ESifh wlaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf tvHk;pHkomvQif
jzpfukefaom orPjAm[®P txD;usefol {nfhonf
olzkef;pm; olawmif;pm;wdkYtm;
xrif;tazsmfudkvnf;aumif;?

t0wfudkvnf;aumif;? ,mOfudkvnf;aumif;? yef;eHYom
eHYomaysmif; tdyf&m ae&m qDrD;udkvnf;aumif;
ay;vSLwwfol r[kwf? &[ef;wdkY r&Gmaom rdk;ESifh
wlaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf podkY jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY wfpdpwfpfa'oü &Gmaom rdk;ESifh
wlaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf tcsKdUaom

orPjAm[®P txD;usefol{nfhonf olzkef;pm;
olawmif;pm;wdkYtm; xrif;tazsmfudkvnf;aumif;?
t0wfudkvnf;aumif;? ,mOfudkvnf;aumif;? yef;eHYom
eHYomaysmif; tdyf&m ae&m
qDrD;udkvnf;aumif;ay;vSLwwfoljzpfí
tcsKdUwdkYtm;um; ay;vSLwwfol r[kwf? &[ef;wdkY
wpfpdwpfpa'oü &Gmaom rdk;ESifh wlaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf podkY jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY t&yftm;vHk;udk ysHUESHYí &Gmaom
rdk;ESifh wlaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
tvHk;pHkomvQif jzpfukefaom orPjAm[®PtxD;usefol
{nfhonf olzkef;pm; olawmif;pm;wdkYtm;
xrif;tazsmfudkvnf;aumif;?
t0wfudkvnf;aumif;? ,mOfudkvnf;aumif;? yef;eHYom
eHYomaysmif; tdyf&m ae&m
qDrD;udkvnf;aumif;ay;vSLwwf\? &[ef;wdkY
t&yftm;vHk;udk ysHUESHYí &Gmaom rdk;ESifh
wlaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf podkY jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
boHk;a,mufaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifolonf xrif;tazsmfabmZOOfudk &í orPjAm[®P
txD;usefol {nfhonf olzkef;pm;olawmif;pm;wdkYudk
xrif;tazsmfudkvnf;aumif;? abmZOOfudkvnf;aumif; &onf
jzpfvsufra0zef? pifppf xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom
xdka,mufsm;,kwfudk r&Gmaom rdk;ESifh wlol[k
qdkukefV

tMuifolonf tvSLcHtcsKdUwdkYtm; ay;vSL\?
tvSLcHtcsKdUwdkYtm; ray; vSL? xkdodkY
oabm&Sdaomoludk ynm&SdwdkYonf
uGufusm;&Gmaom rdk;ESifh wlol[k qdkukefV

xrif;&vG,fonfh pum;udk ajymwwfaom
 tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkYudk
 oem;apmifha&Smufwwfaom a,musfm;onf
 ESpfouf&Tifvef;
 0rf;ajrmufonfjzpfijzefYMuJay;vSLwwf\
 ay;vdkufMuygukef? ay;vdkufMuygukef[k qdkwwf/
 rdk;onf xpfBudK;jrnf[nf;í &GmNyD;vQif a&jzifh
 pD;vsufomvQif Munf;ukef;udkvnf;aumif;?
 csKdifh0Srf;&mudkvnf;aumif; jynfhapouJhodkY
 ptwlomvQif pavmuü xkdodkY
 oabm&SdaomtcsKdUyk*³/₄dKvfonf w&m;ojzifh
 pkaqmif;í x<url vkHYvaMumifh &aom Opömudk
 a&SUarSmufa&mufvmukefaomolzkef;pm;wdkYtm;
 xrif;tazsmfjzifh a&mifh&Jap\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV
 pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
 tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

q|okwf/

7-okcyw→emokwf

76/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
 jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
 cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
 tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY pcsrf;omoHk;yg;wdkYudk awmifhwaom
 ynm&Sdonf oDvudk apmifha&Smuf&m\
 tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;- ausmfapmowif; csD;rGrf;jcif;onf
 ighxHodkY a&mufygap[k tvdk&Sdol ynm&Sdonf
 oDvudk apmifha&Smuf&m\
 pnf;pdrfcsrf;omwdkYonf
 ightm; jzpfay:ygapukefownf;[k tvdk&Sdol ynm&Sdonf
 oDvudk apmifha&Smuf&m\
 cE"mudk,fysufpD;í
 aoonfrS aemufü ewfjynf avmuü jzpf&vdrfhrnf[k

tvdk&Sdol ynm&Sdonf oDvudk apmifha&Smuf&m\?
&[ef;wdkY pcsrf;omoHk;yg;wdkYudk awmifhwaom
ynm&Sdonf oDvudk apmifha&Smuf&m\?
pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

csD;rGrf;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
pnf;pdrfOpöm&jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? wrvGefb0 0,f
ewfjynfü 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
vm;a&muf&jcif;udkvnf;aumif; (b)
csrf;omoHk;yg;wdkYudk awmifhwaom ynm&Sdonf
oDvudk apmifha&Smuf&mV

raumif;rludk (rdrd) rjyKaomfvnf; raumif;rl
jyKoludkrSD0Jqnf;uyfrl raumif;rlü jyKavoavm
rjyKavoavm[k awG;awm,HkrSm;ch&\? raumif;owif;
ausmfapmjcif;onfvnf;xkdolUtay:odkY a&mufV

tMuifolonf tMuifaumif; raumif; oabm&Sdaomoludk
taqGcifyGef; jyKírSD0Jqnf;uyf\? xkdolonf xkdaumif;
raumif;&Sdolom jzpf\?rSef\? twlwuG
aygif;azmfaexkdifolonf xkdtwluG aexkdifolESifh
wlaom oabm &Sdonfom jzpfV

tqdyfvl;jrm;onf tqdyfrvdrf;usHao;aom jrm;pnf;udk
rdrdtqdyfjzifh
vdrf;usHul;pufouJhodyrSD0Jqnf;uyfch&ol
ol,kwfrmonf rdrdodyrSD0Jqnf; uyfvmol
olawmfaumif;udk rdrd\,kwfrmljzifh vdrf;usHul;puf\?
twl wuG aygif;oif; qufqHvufchol ol,kwfrmonf rdrdodyr
aygif;oif;qufqH vmol olawmfaumif;udk
rdrd,kwfrmljzifh vdrf;usHul;puf\?
ynm&SdonfpodkY ,kwfrmljzifh vdrf;usHul;pufjcif;rS
aMumufaomaMumifh ,kwfrmaom
taqGcifyGef;&Sdolrjzpf&m/

tMuifolonf ig;ykyfudk oref;jrufjzifh xkyf\? xkdol\
oref;jrufwdkYonfvnf;tykyfeHYvldifukefouJhodyr

olrdkufudkrSD0JolwdkYonf ptwl tykyfeHY vldifukef?
tMuifolonf ayguf&Gufjzifh awmifZvyfyef;udk xkyf?
xkdol\ ayguf&GufwdkYonfvnf;
tarT;eHYvldifukefouJhodkY
ynm&SdudkrSD0JolwdkYonf ptwl tarT;eHYvldifukefV
xdkYaMumifh zuf&GufxkyfuJhodkY
rdrdaumif;usKd; raumif;usKd;udk odí ynm&Sdonf
ol,kwfrmwdkYudk rrSD0J&m?
olawmfaumif;wdkYudkomrSD0J&m\
ol,kwfrmwdkYonf i&JodkY aqmifwwfukef?
olawmfaumif;wdkYonf ewfjynfodkY
a&mufapwwfukef\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV
pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

owårokwf/

8-bd'k&okwf

77/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfhrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY pcE"mudk,fonf uGJNyKdjcif;oabm&Sd\
OdnmPfonf uif;jywfjCIF;oabm&Sd\? cE"-udavo-
tbdocFg&-umr*kPf[laom Oy"d¹tm;vHk;wdkYonf
tjrJr&Sdukef? qif;&Jukef\? azmufjyefjCIF;
oabm&Sdukef\? pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]uGJNyKdjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
cE"mudk,fudkvnf;aumif;? uif;jywfjCIF; oabm&Sdaom
OdnmPfudkvnf;aumif; odí Oy"dtm;vHk;wdkYü
ab;udkvnf; awGUjrifvsuf yGg;rsm;NyD;aom

udk,fpdwf&Sdolonf jrwfaom
Nidrf;at;&medAÁmefodkY a&mufí y#doaE"aejcif;
aojcif;udk vGefajrmufNyD;jzpf&um; rdrdtoufudk
rESpfoufbj y&dedAÁmefjyK& rnfhumvudk
Munfh½lqdkif;iHh\}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdk tyfV
pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

t|rokwf/

1/ Oy"dav;yg; (1) cE"mig;yg;onf cE"Ky"d (2)
udavom[lorQonf udavoky"d (3) ukokdvfuH
tukokdvfuHonf tbdocFg½ky"d (4) umr*kPfig;yg;onf
umr*kPky"d/

Ã

9-"mwkaom oHoE´eokwf

78/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\kdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkYonf owå0gwdkYESifh
twlwuG tZÑmo,"mwftm;jzifh
ESD;aESmMunDñGwfMuukef\? ,kwfaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf ,kwfaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYESifh twlwuG
ESD;aESmMu nDñGwfMuukef\? aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif; &Sdaom owå0gwdkYESifh twlwuG
ESD;aESmMu nDñGwfMuukefV

&[ef;wdkY twdwfumvüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
owå0gwdkYESifh twlwuG tZÑmo,"mwftm;jzifhom

ESD;aESmcJhzl; nDñGwfcJhzl;Muukef\? ,kwfaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf ,kwfaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYESifh twlwuG
ESD;aESmcJhzl; nDñGwfcJhzl;Muukef\? aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYESifh twlwuG
ESD;aESmcJhzl;nDñGwfcJhzl; Muukef\

&[ef;wdkY tem*wfumvüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
owå0gwdkYESifh twlwuG tZÑmo,"mwftm;jzifhom
ESD;aESmMu nDñGwfMuukefvwåHU? ,kwfaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf ,kwfaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYESifh twlwuG
ESD;aESmMu nDñGwfMuukefvwåHU? aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif; &Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYESifh
twlwuGESD;aESmMu nDñGwf MuukefvwåHU/

&[ef;wdkY ,ck ypöKyÜefumvüvnf; owå0gwdkYonf
owå0gwdkYESifh twlwuG tZÑmo,"mwftm;jzifhom
ESD;aESmMu nDñGwfMuukef\? ,kwfaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf ,kwfaom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYESifh twlwuG
ESD;aESmMu nDñGwfMuukef\? aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYonf aumif;aom
ESvHk;oGif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYESifh twlwuG
ESD;aESmMuhnDñGwfMuukef\ pteufoabmudk
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk

-

]]a&maESmjcif;aMumifh udavomjzpf\?
ra&maESmjcif;aMumifh udavom ysufpD;\? ao;i,faom
opfom;azmifudk wufpD;í r[mork'´&mü epfjrKyf
&ouJhodkY ptwl ysif;&doludk taMumif;jyKíaumif;aom
toufarG;jcif; &Sdaomolonfvnf; oHo&mü epfjrKyf&\?

xdkYaMumifh ,kwfavsmhaom 0D&d, &Sdaom
xkdysif;&doludk a&SmifMuOf&m\

um,0da0uponfjzifh uif;qdwfMuol edAÁmefodkY
apvTwfaom pdwf&SdMuol orx0dyóemjzifh
½lavh&SdMuol tjrJxufoefaom vkHYv&SdMuol t&d,m
ynm&SdwdkYESifh twlwuGaexkdifrSD0J&m\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

e0rokwf/

10-y&d[meokwf

79/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;yg;wdkYonf usifhqJ]aou©}
&[ef;tm; rwkd;wuf rBuD;yGg;&efomjzpfukef\
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
usifhqJ]aou©} &[ef;onf trludpövQif
arGUavsmf&m&Sdol jzpf\? trludpöü arGUavsmfol
jzpf\? trludpöü arGUavsmftrludktm;xkwfol jzpf\
pum;ajymjcif;vQif arGUavsmf&m&Sdol jzpf\
pum;ajymjcif;ü arGUavsmfwwfoljzpf\? pum;ajymjcif;ü
arGUavsmftrludktm;xkwfol jzpf\? tdyfjcif;vQif
arGUavsmf&m&Sdol jzpf\? tdyfjcif;ü arGUavsmfol
jzpf\? tdyfjcif;ü arGUavsmftrludktm;xkwfwwfol jzpf\
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;yg;wdkYonf usifhqJ]aou©}
&[ef;tm; rwkd;wuf rBuD;yGg;&efom jzpfukef\

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;oHk;yg;wdkYonf usifhqJ]aou©}
&[ef;tm; wkd;wufBuD;yGg;&efom jzpfukef\

tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
usifhq]]aou©} &[ef;onf
trludpövQifarGUavsmf&m&Sdol r[kwf? trludpöü
arGUavsmfol r[kwf? trludpöü
arGUavsmftrludktm;xkwfolr[kwf? pum;ajymjcif;vQif
arGUavsmf&m&Sdol r[kwf? pum;ajymjcif;ü
arGUavsmfol r[kwf? pum;ajymjcif;ü
arGUavsmftrludktm;xkwfol r[kwf? tdyfjcif;vQif
arGUavsmf&m&Sdol r[kwf? tdyfjcif;ü arGUavsmfol
r[kwf? tdyfjcif;ü arGUavsmftrludktm;xkwfol r[kwf?
&[ef;wdkYpw&m; oHk;yg;wdkYonf usifhq]]aou©}
&[ef;tm; rqkwf,kwfjcif;iSg jzpfukef\? pteufoabmudk
jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]]tMuif&[ef;onf trludpövQif arGUavsmf&m &Sd\
pum;ajymjcif;vQif arGUavsmf&m &Sd\? tdyfjcif;vQif
arGUavsmf&m &Sd\? wkefvlyfysHUvGifUwwf\
xkdodkY oabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf jrwfaom
t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufjcif;iSg rxkduf/

xdkYaMumifh yif trludpöenf;ol tdyfjcif;enf;ol
rysHUvGifhol jzpf&m\? xkdodkY oabm&Sdaom
&[ef;onf jrwfaom t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufjcif;iSg
xkduf\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'orokwf/

wwd,0*f NyD;V

4-pwkw¬0*f

1-0dwuúokwf

80/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\kdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY tukokdvfESifh pyf,SOfaom
MuHpnfri]0dwuf}wdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;- olwpfyg;wdkYu rxDrJhjrif
rjyKjci;ESifh pyf,SOfaom MuHpnfri]0dwuf}?
vmbfylaZmfoum taumftapmESifh pyf,SOfaom
MuHpnfri]0dwuf}? olwpfyg;wdkYü
cspfcifri]a*[ódwayr}ESifh pyf,SOfaom
MuHpnfri]0dwuf}wdkYwnf;? &[ef;wdkY tukokdvfESifh
pyf,SOfaom MuHpnfri]0dwuf}wdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;? pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfri\? xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]olwpfyg;wdkYu rxDrJhjrif rjyKjci;ESifh pyf,SOfol?
vmbfylaZmfoum taumftapmü av;pm;ol?
cspfuRrf;0ifolwdkYESifhwuG (a*[ódwayrjzifh)
ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufavh&Sdolnf oHa,mZOfukefcef;&ef
a0;uGmvSV

tMuifolonfum; om;orD; uRJEgM;udkvnf;aumif;?
xdrf;jrm;jcif;trlwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? ypönf;y&du©&m
odrf;qnf;rlwdkYudkvnf;aumif; y,fpGefYí &Sif&[ef;jyK\?
xkdodkY oabm&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf jrwaom
t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufjcif;iSg xkduf\}}[k p*gxmjzifh
qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yXrokwf/

2-ouúm&okwf

81/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY ylaZmfouúm&jyKrljzifh ESdyfpuftyfukef
odrf;usKH;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdukefaom
owå0gwdkYcE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrSaemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;us
a&muf&mjzpfaom i&JodkY uyfa&mufMu&onfwdkYudk
igbk&m; jrifawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY ylaZmfouúm&rjyKrljzifh ESdyfpuftyfukef
odrf;usKH;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdukefaom
owå0gwdkYcE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m
ysufpD;usa&muf&m jzpfaom i&JodkY
uyfa&mufMu&onfwdkYudk igbk&m; jrifawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY ylaZmfouúm&jyKrl
ylaZmfouúm&rjyKrl[laom xkdESpfyg;pHkjzifh
ESdyfpuftyfukef odrf;usKH;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdukefaom
owå0gwdkY cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrSaemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m
ysufpD;usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&JodkY
uyfa&mufMu&onfwdkYudk igbk&m;jrifawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf xkdtjCIF;t&mudk
tjcm;wpfyg;aom orPxHrSvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®PxHrSvnf;aumif; Mum;í a[mawmfrlonf r[kwf?
&[ef;wdkY pifppfrSmrl igbk&m;onf
udk,fwkdifodudk,fwkdifjrifudk,fwkdifxif&Sm;aom
tjCIF;t&mudkomvQif a[mawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY ylaZmfouúm&jyKrljzifh ESdyfpuftyfukef
odrf;usKH;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdukefaom
owå0gwdkYcE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m

ysufpD;usha&muf&mjzpfao*m* i&JodkY
uyfa&mufMu&onfwdkYudk igbk&m; jrifa*wmfrlV*

&[ef;wdkY ylaZmfouú*m*&rjyKrljzifh ESdyfpuftyfukef
odrf;usKH;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdukefaom
owå0gwdkYcE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m
ysufpD;usa&muf&mjzpfao*m* i&JodkY
uyfa&mufMu&onfwdkYudk igbk&m; jrifa*wmfrlV*

&[ef;wdkY ylaZmfouú*m*&jyKrl
ylaZmfouú*m*&rjyKrl[laom xkdESpfyg;pHkjzifh
ESdyfpuftyfukef odrf;usKH;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdukefaom
owå0gwdkY cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoonfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m
ysufpD;usa&muf&mjzpfao*m* i&JodkY
uyfa&mufMu&onfwdkYudk igbk&m; jrifa*wmfrl\?*
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;a[ma*wmfrl\?* xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]ylaZmfouú*m*& jyKrlaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
ylaZmfouú*m*& rjyKrlaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
ESpfyg;pHkaMumifhvnf;aumif;
ylaZmfouú*m*&tjyKcH&aom rarhravsmh
aeavh&Sdaom tMuifyk*³/₄dKvf\orm"donf rwkefvlyf/

odrfarGUaom ynmjzifh ¹/₂lavh&Sdaom tjrJrjywf
orx0dyóemjzifh ¹/₂lavh&Sdaom Oyg'gefwdkYukef&m
t&[wåzdkvfvQif arGUavsmf&m&Sdaom
xkdyk*³/₄dKvfudk olawmfau*mif*;[k qdkMuukef\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'kwd,okwf/

3-a'0o'´okwf

82/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY ewfjynfwdkYü tcsdefumvwpfckrS
tcsdefumvwpfckudk taMumif;jyKí þoHk;rsKd;aom
ewfwdkYtcsif;csif; ajymqdkoHwdkYonf
jzpfay:vmukefV tb,foHk;ygwdkYenf;-
&[ef;wdkYtMuiftcgü t&d,mwynfhonf qHrkwfqdwfudk
y,fí zef&nfpGef;aom t0wfwdkYudk
0wfNyD;vQifvUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf
(&[ef;jyK) &ef BudK;pm;tm;xkwf\?
xkdtcg]]pt&d,mwynfhonf rm&fESifh,SOfNydKifí
ppfwkduf&ef BudK;pm;tm;xkwf\}}[k ewfjynfwdkYü
ewfwdkYtcsif;csif;ajymqdkoHonf jzpfay:vm\?
&[ef;wdkY ewfjynfwdkYü tcsdefumvwpfckrS
tcsdefumvwpfckudk taMumif;jyKí yXrjzpfao
mpefwwdkYtcsif;csif; ajymqdkoHonf jzpfay:vmV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; tMuiftcg
t&d,mwynfhonf aAm"dyu©d,w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;tm;xkwfrlESifh rjywf,SOfvsuf ae\? xkdtcg
pt&d,mwynfhonf rm&fESifh,SOfNyKdifí ppfwkdufae\[k
ewfjynfwdkYü ewfwdkYtcsif;csif; ajymqdkoHonf
jzpfay:vm\? &[ef;wdkY ewfjynfwdkYü
tcsdefumvwpfckrS tcsdefumvwpfckudk taMumif;jyKí
'kwd,jzpfao mpefwwdkYtcsif;csif;ajymqdkoHonf
jzpfay:vmV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; tMuiftcg
t&d,mwynfhonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukefjcf;aMumifh
tmoa0guif;aom udavomrS vGwfajrmufrl
t&[wåzdkvfpdwfESifh udavomrS vGwfajrmufrl
t&[wåzdkvfynmudk ,ckb0üyif udk,fwkdif

xl;aomÓPjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKuma&mufvsufae\?
xkdtcg]]pt&d,mwynfhonf atmiftyfNyD;aom
ppfajrjyif&Sdí xkdppfajrOD;udkyif atmifEdkifum
vTrf;rdk;vsufae\}}[k ewfjynfwdkYü ewfwdkYtcsif;csif;
ajymqdkoHonfhjzpfay: vm\? &[ef;wdkY ewfjynfwdkYü
tcsdefumvwpfckrS tcsdefumvwpfckudk
taMumif;jyKíwwd, jzpfaoM pewfwdkYtcsif;csif;
ajymqdkoHonf jzpfay:vm\? &[ef;wdkY ewfjynfwdkYü
tcsdefumv wpfckrS tcsdefumvwpfckudk taMumif;jyKí
poHk;yg;aom ewfwdkYtcsif;csif;ajymqdkoHwdkYonf
jzpfay:vmukefV pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]atmiftyfNyD;aom ppfajrjyif&Sdaom oDvpaom
*kPftm;jzifh BuD;jrwfaom aMumuf&GHUjcif;uif;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynhfom;udk awGUjrifMu&ukefí
ewfwdkYonfvnf;&Sdcdk;ukefV

a,musfm;tmZmenfjzpfaoM toQifbk&m;
toQifbk&m;onf wm;jrpfjcif;iSg cJ,Of;vSpGmaom aorif;\
ppfonfudk t&[wår*fjzifh atmifEdkifaomaMumifh
vlrsm;pGmwdkY\ atmifEdkifcJonfudk
atmifawmfrlayNyD? xkdtoQifbk&m;tm; &Sdcdk;ygV

t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufawmfrlNyD;aom
p&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfudk ewfwdkYonf podkY
&Sdcdk;Muukef\?rSef\-tMuiftaMumif;aMumifh
a,musfm;tmZmenfonf aorif;\ tvdkodkY vdkufem&\?
xkda,musfm;tmZmenf\ aorif;tvdkodkY vdkufem&rnfh
xkdaMumif;udk
ewfwdkYaomfrSvnf;rjrifEdkifMuukef}}[k þ*gxmjzifh
qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

wwd,okwf/

4-yOöykAÁedrdwåokwf

83/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY ewfwdkYonf ewfjynfrS
pkawcsdefeD;aomtcg xkdewfom;tm;]]yefqifaom
yef;wdkYn&dK;EGrf;ukef\? t0wfwefqmwdkY
npfEGrf;ukef\? vufuD; (csKdif;) Mum;wdkYrS
acR;xGufukef\? udk,fü ta&tqif;rvSjCIF;odkY a&muf&\?
ewfom;onf rdrdae&m ewfAdrmefü rarGUavsmf}}
[laom pykAÁedrdwfig;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:vmukef\

&[ef;wdkY xkdewfom;udk
ewfwdkYonf]]pewfom;um; pkawcsdefeD;\}}[k
odí]]t&Sif pewfbHkrS ok*wdb0odkY oGm;ygavmh?
ok*wdb0odkY oGm;NyD;vQif aumif;pGm &Edkifaom
vmbfudk &,lygavmh? aumif;pGm &Edkifaom
vmbfudk &,lNyD;í aumif;pGm rwkefrvlyf ouf0ifí
wnfoljzpfygavmh}}[k pum;oHk;cGef;wdkYjzifh
0rf;ajrmufapMuukef\

podkY a[mawmfrltyfaomf &[ef;wpfyg;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; ewfwdkY\
ok*wdb0odkY oGm;jcif;[k ajymqdkcsD;rGrf;jcif;onf
tb,fygenf;? toQifbk&m; ewfwdkY\aumif;pGm
&Edkifaom vmbf[k ajymqdkcsD;rGrf;jcif;onf
tb,fygenf;? toQifbk&m; ewfwdkY\rwkefrvlyf ouf0ifí
wnfjCIF;[k ajymqdkcsD;rGrf;jcif;onf tb,fygenf;}}[k
avQmuf\

&[ef; ewfwdkY\ ok*wdb0odkY oGm;jcif;[k
ajymqdkcsD;rGrf;jcif;onf vLUtjzpfyifwnf;?

ewfonfvljzpfonf&Sdaomf jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mMum;tyfaom
"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü ,HkMunfrl]o''g}udk&\?
&[ef; ewfwdkY\ aumif;pGm &Edkifaom vmbfudk &jcif;
[k qdkjCIF;onf ,HkMunfrl]o''g}udk &jcif;yifwnf;?
xkd,HkMunfrl]o''g}onf xkdewfom;\ pdwftpOfodkY
ouf0if\? tjrpf&if; jzpf\? rwkefrvlyfouf0ifí wnf\? jrJrH\?
orPaomfvnf;aumif;? jAm[®Phaomfvnf;aumif;?
ewfaomfvnf;aumif;? rm&fewfaomfvnf;aumif;?
jA[®maomfvnf;aumif;? avmuü
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaomolaomfvnf;aumif; rz,f&Sm;Edkif?
&[ef; ewfwdkY\ aumif;pGmrwkefrvlyf ouf0ifí wnfjCIF;[k
qdkjCIF;onf rz,f&Sm;Edkifaom ,HkMunfrl]o''g}
yifwnf;? pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\?
xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]tMuiftcgü ewfonf toufwrf;ukefjCIF;aMumifh
ewfjynfrS pkaw\? xkdtcg 0rf;ajrmufapaom ewfwdkY\
oHk;rsKd;aomrSmMum;oHwdkYonf jzpfay: vmukef/

t&Sif pewfbHkrS ok*wdb0jzpfaom vlwdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY oGm;yg avavmh? vljzpfaom oifonf
olawmfauMif;w&m;ü twkr&Sd
jrwaom ,HkMunfrl]o''g}udk &,lygavmh/

oif\ xkd,HkMunfrl]o''g} w&m;onf tjrJ
pdwftpOfodkY ouf0ifí tjrpf t&if;jzpfumrwkefrvlyf
aumif;pGm wnfNyD;vQif aumif;pGm
a[mMum;tyfaomolawmfauMif;w&m;[laom omoemü
toufxufqHk; wpfpHkwpf a,mufurQ rz,f&Sm;Edkifaom
o''gw&m; jzpfygap/

um,'kp½kdufudkvnf;aumif;?
0pD'kp½kdufudkvnf;aumif;?
raem'kp½kdufudkvnf;aumif;
y,fpGefYítjcm;wpfyg;aom
trludkvnf;

a'goESifh,SOfaom
y,fpGefYNyD;vQif

twkdif;t&SnfyrPr&Sdaom udavom (Oy"d) uif;pifaom
ukokdvfaumif;rludk udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;?
Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;
tBudrfrsm;pGm jyKí xkdewfjynf avmuü
ay;urf;vSL'gef;jcif;jzifhcE"mudk,f]Oy"d}\
wifhw,fjynfhpHkaMumif;jzpfaom
xkdukdvfaumif;rludk tBudrfrsm;pGm
jyKíwpfyg;aom taygif;tazmfwdkYudkvnf;
olawmfaumif; w&m;wnf;[laom jrwfaomtusifhü
ouf0ifapygavmh/

tMuiftcgü ewfwdkYonf pkawrnfh ewfudk
odMuukef\? xkdtcg
poem;apmifha&Smufrljzifhtcsif;ewfom; pewfjynfodkY
tzezfefvmvSnfhyg[k 0rf;ajrmufapukef\}}[k
p*gxmjzifhqdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

pwkw→okwf/

5-A[kZe[dwokwf

84/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

pyk*³/₄dKvfoHk;a,mufwdkYonf avmuü
jzpfay:ukefaomf vlrsm;tusKd;iSg
vlrsm;csrf;omjcif;iSgavmuudk apmifha&Smufjcif;iSg
ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd;iSg pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg
csrf;omtusKd;iSg jzpfukef\? tb,foHk;a,mufwdkYenf;-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxkdufaom
(tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwkdifrSefpGm

odawmfrlaom todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P}ESifhjynfhpHkawmfrlaom aumif;aom
pum;udk qdkawmfrlaom avmuudk odawmfrlaom
qHk;rxkdufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJhyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfawmfrlaom ewfvlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom opö mav;yg;w&m;udk
odawmfrlaom bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf yGifhawmfrl\
xkdjrwapGmbk&m;onf tp\ aumif;jcif; tv,flaumif;jcif;
tqHk;\ aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufESifhjynfhpHkaom
o'´gESifhjynfhpHkaomw&m;udk a[mawmfrl\
tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom xuf0ef;usifpifMu,faom
jrwfaomtusifhudk jyawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY
a&S;OD;pGmaom pyk*³/₄dKvfonf avmuü
jzpfay:onf&Sdaomf vlrs m;tusKd;iSg
vlrs m;csrf;omjcif;iSg avmuudk hapmifha&Smufjcif;iSg
ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd;iSg pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
jzpfV

 &[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;
xkdkdjrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfh]om0u}onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHxkdufoltmoa0gukefcef;ol
usifhoHk;NyD;ol r*fudpöudk jyKNyD;ol cE`m0efudk
csNyD;ol t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufNyD;ol
b0oHa,mZOfukefcef;NyD;ol aumif;pGmodí udavomrS
vGwfajrmufNyD;ol jzpf\? xkdwynfh]om0u}onf tp\
aumif;jcif; tv,flaumif;jcif; tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom
teufESifhjynfhpHkaom o'´gESifh
jynfhpHkaomw&m;udk a[m\? tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom
xuf0ef;usifpifMu,faom jrwfaomtusifhudk jyawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY 'kwd,jzpfao m pyk*³/₄dKvfonf avmuü
jzpfonf&Sdaomf vlrs m;tusKd;iSg vlrs m; csrf;omjcif;iSg
avmuudk apmifha&Smufjcif;iSg ewfvlwdkY\tusKd;iSg
pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;
xkdkdjrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfh]om0u}onf
usifhqj]aou©}yk*³/₄dKvfjzpf\? r*ftusifhjzifh
t&d,mZmwf&Sdol tMum;tjrifrs;ol oDvtusifhESifh
jynfhpHkol jzpf\? xkdwynfh]om0u}onfvnf; tp\
aumif;jcif; tv,\aumif;jcif; tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom
teufESifhjynfhpHkaom
o'´gESifhjynfhpHkaomw&m;udk a[m\?
tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom xuf0ef;usifpifMu,faom
jrwfaomtusifhudk jyawmfrl\ &[ef;wdkY wwd,jzpfaom
pyk*³/₄dKvfonf avmuü jzpfonf&Sdaomf
vlrsm;tusKd;iSg vlrsm;csrf;omjcif;iSg avmuudk
apmifha&Smufjcif;iSg ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd;iSg
pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpf\/
&[ef;wdkYpyk*³/₄dKvfoHk;a,mufwdkYonf avmuü
jzpfay:ukefaomf vlrsm;tusKd;iSg
vlrsm;csrf;omjcif;iSgavmuudk apmifha&Smufjcif;iSg
ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd;iSg pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
jzpfukef\? pteufoabmudk jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\
xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]avmuü *kPfaus;Zl;udk &SmrSD;aom
a&S;OD;yXrjzpfaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf vnf;aumif;?
xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;odkY twkvdkufí usifhaom
yGg;rsm;tyf NyD;aom
t&[wåzdkvfpdwf&Sdaomwynfh]om0u}onfvnf;aumif;
xdkYjyif r*ftusifhjzifh t&d,mZmwf&Sdaom
tMum;tjrifrs;íoDvESifh jynfhpHkaom usifhqj]aou©}
yk*³/₄dKvfonf vnf;aumif; ewfvlwdkYxufjrwfukefaom
xkdoHk;rsKd;aom yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf ynmata&mifudk
jyKwwfukefvsuf w&m;udk
a[mMum;ukefNyD;vQiftNrdKufedAÁmef wHcg;udk
zGif;vSpfMuukef\? xkdyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf
rsm;pGmaom vltaygif;udk a,m*av;yg;rS
vGwfajrmufapukef\

tMuifolwdkYonf twkr&Sdjrwaom
vSnf;rSL;ozG,fjzpfawmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;aumif;pGma[mawmfrltyfaom
t&d,r*fudk twkvdkufí usifhukef\? tMuifolwdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;omoemawmfü rarhravsmhMuukef?
xkdolESpfOD;wdkYonf pb0üyif qif;&J\tqHk;udk
jyKMuukef\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

ylörokwf/

6-tokbmEkyóDokwf

85/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY cE"mudk,fü tokbtjCIF;t&mudk ½lvsuf
aeMuukefavmh? tmemygeówdonfvnf;oifwdkY\ ur®|
mef;tm½Hkü a &S;½lwnfapMuukefavmh?
tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü tedpö[k ½lvsuf
aeMuukefavmh? &[ef;wdkY cE"mudk,fü
tokbtjCIF;t&mudk ½lvsuf aeMuukefaomolwdkYtm;
wifhw,fonfhtjzpf[laom okb"mwfaMumifh
&m*udef;0yfrl &m*gEko,onf uif;aysmuf\?
tmemygeówd\ ur®|mef;tm½Hkü
a&S;½lwnfrlaMumifh tyjzpfukefaom
qif;&JjCIF;tZdkY&Sdukefaom tvdkqE' tmo,odkY
tpOfvdkufwwfonfh rdpäm0dwufwdkYonf rjzpfay:ukef?
tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü tedpö[k ½lvsuf
aeMuukefaomolwdkYtm;
t0dZÆmarm[uif;aysmufí0dZÆmÓPf jzpfay:\?

pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]udavomudk ylyefapwwfaom vkHYv&Sdaomtcg
cyfodrf; aumif;pGm jrifaom xkd&[ef;onf cE"mudk,fü
tokbtjcf;t&mudk $\frac{1}{2}$ lonfjzpfívnf;aumif;?
xGufouf0ifoufö xifaom owd&Sdonfjzpfívnf;aumif;?
tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;rludk
 $\frac{1}{2}$ lonfjzpfívnf;aumif;xkdtvHk;pHkaom ocFg&wdkY
csKyfNidrf;&mü t&[wåzv0drkwådjzifh vGwfajrmuf\?
xdkYaMumifh xkd&[ef;onf tbdnmOfudpö
NyD;qHk;NyDjzpfí Nidrf;at;NyD;vQif a,m*av;yg;udk
vGefajrmufNyD;oljzpfawmh\} }[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

q|okwf/

7-"r®mEk"r®y#dyEéokwf

86/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

avmukwå&mw&m;udk;yg;tm;avsmfaomtusifhudk
usifhaom &[ef;tm; "r®mEk"r®y#dyEéyk* $\frac{3}{4}$ dKvf[k
ajymMum;&ef ptavsmfoabmonf jzpfay:vm\?
xkd"r®mEk"r®y#dyEé&[ef;onf ajymqdkonf&Sdaomf
w&m;ESifhpyf,SOfaom pum;udkomvQif ajymqdk\?
w&m;ESifhrpyf,SOfaom pum;udk rajymqdk?
MuHpnfonf&Sdaomf w&m;ESifhpyf,SOfaom
tMuHtpnfudkomvQif MuHpnf\?
w&m;ESifhrpyf,SOfaom tMuHtpnfudk rMuHpnf?
xkdajymqdkrl MuHpnfrl ESpfyg;pHkudk rjyKrlí

aeonf&Sdaomfatmufarhrl]owd} qifjciŃÓPf]orÜZOf}
&Sdonfjzpfí vspfvsl½lvsuf ae\?
pteufoabmudkjrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\? xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]w&m;vQif arGUavsmf&m&Sdaomw&m;ü
arGUavsmfwwfaomw&m;udk
MuHpnfwwfaomw&m;udk tpOfatmufarhaom &[ef;onf
olawmfaumif; w&m;rS rqkwf,kwf/

oGm;aomfvnf;aumif;? &yfaomfvnf;aumif;?
xkdifaomfvnf;aumif;? tdyfaomfvnf;aumif;ur®|
mef;tm½Hkü pdwfudk udavomwdkYrS
Nidrf;at;apaom &[ef;onf Nidrf;at;&m
(edAÁmef)odkYomvQif a&muf\}}[k þ*gxmjzifh
qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

owårokwf/

8-tE"u&Pokwf

87/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfriLxkdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY ptukov0dwufoHk;yg;wdkYonf
ynmÓPfuef;onfudk jyKwwfukef\? ynm pu©Kudk
hrjyKwwfukef? rodjciŃ;udk jyKwwfukef\? ynmudk
wm;jrpfydwfyifwwfukef\? qif;&JciŃ;tzdkY&Sdukef\?
udavom Nidrf;at;rludk rjzpfapwwfukef/
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;- &[ef;wdkY umr0dwufonf
ynmÓPfuef;onfudk jyKwwf\? ynmpu©Kudk rjyKwwf?
rodjciŃ;udk jyKwwf\? ynmudk wm;jrpfydwfyifwwf\?

qif;&JjCIF;tZdkY&Sd\? udavom Nidrf;at;rludk
rjzpfapwwf? &[ef;wdkY Asmyg'0dwufonf
ynmÓPfuef;onfudk jyKwwf\? ynmpu©Kudk rjyKwwf?
rodjCIF;udk jyKwwf\? ynmudk wm;jrpfydwfyifwwf\?
qif;&JjCIF;tZdkY&Sd\? udavom Nidrf;at;rludk
rjzpfapwwf? &[ef;wdkY Od[đom0dwufonf
ynmÓPfuef;onfudk jyKwwf\? ynmpu©Kudk rjyKwwf?
rodjCIF;udk jyKwwf\? ynmudk wm;jrpfydwfyifwwf\?
qif;&JjCIF;tZdkY&Sd\? udavomNidrf;at;rludk
rjzpfapwwf/ &[ef;wdkY ptukov0dwufoHk;yg;wdkYonf
ynmÓPfuef;onfudk jyKwwfukef\? ynmpu©Kudk
rjyKwwfukef? rodjCIF;udk jyKwwfukef\? ynmudk
wm;jrpfydwfyifwwfukef\? qif;&JjCIF;tZdkY&Sdukef\?
udavom Nidrf;at;rludk rjzpfapwwfukef/

&[ef;wdkY pukov0dwufoHk;yg;wdkYonf
ynmÓPfuef;onfudk rjyKwwfukef? ynmpu©Kudk
jyKwwfukef\? odjCIF;udk jyKwwfukef\? ynmudk
yGg;apwwfukef\? qif;&JjCIF; tZdkYr&Sdukef? udavom
Nidrf;at;jCIF;udk jzpfapwwfukef\ tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;-
&[ef;wdkY aeu©r®0dwufonfynmÓPf uef;onfudk
rjyKwwf? ynmpu©Kudk jyKwwf\? odjCIF;udk jyKwwf\?
ynmudk yGg;apwwf\? qif;&JjCIF;tZdkYr&Sd? udavom
Nidrf;at;rludk jzpfapwwf\? &[ef;wdkY
tAsmyg'0dwufonf ynmÓPf uef;onfudk rjyKwwf?
ynmpu©Kudk jyKwwf\? odjCIF;udk jyKwwf\? ynmudk
yGg;apwwf\? qif;&JjCIF;tZdkYr&Sd? udavom
Nidrf;at;rludk jzpfapwwf\? &[ef;wdkYtOd[đom
0dwufonf ynmÓPf uef;onfudk rjyKwwf? ynmpu©Kudk
jyKwwf\? odjCIF;udk jyKwwf\? ynmudk yGg;apwwf\?
qif;&JjCIF;tZdkYr&Sd? udavom Nidrf;at;rludk
jzpfapwwf\? &[ef;wdkY pukov0dwufoHk;yg;wdkYonf
ynmÓPfuef;onfudk rjyKwwfukef? ynmpu©Kudk
jyKwwfukef\? odjCIF;udk jyKwwfukef\? ynmudk
yGg;apwwfukef\? qif;&JjCIF;tZdkYr&Sdukef? udavom

Nidrf;at;jcif;udk jzpfapwwfukef\ pteufoabmudk
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü pteuf
oabmudk -

]a,m*g0p&yk*³/₄dKvfonf
ukov0dwufoHk;yg;wdkYudkom MuHpnf&m\?
tukov0dwufoHk;yg;wdkYudk rlum;
ESifxkwfy,fpGefY&m\? tcg rjh&Gmaom rdk;BuD;onf
ajrrS xaom jrLrlefYtaygif;udk wpfcPjcif;
Nidrf;aysmufapouJhodkY xkda,m*g0p&yk*³/₄dKvfonf
tukov0dwufwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? xkdESifh,SOfaom
0dpm&wdkYudkvnf;aumif;Nidrf;at;uif;aysmufapNyD;v
Qif rdpäm0dwuf Nidrf;at;aom r*fpdwfjzifh pb0üyif
Nidrf;at;&medAÁmefudk &Edkif\}}[k p*gxmjzifh
qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

t|rokwf/

9-tEÅ&mrvokwf

88/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY poHk;yg;wdkYonf pdwf\tnpftaMu; pdwf\
rdwfaqGysuf pdwf\&efol pdwf\olowform; pdwf\
qefYusifbufom;wdkY jzpfukef\? tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;-
&[ef;wdkY avm bhonf pdwf\tnpftaMu; pdwf\
rdwfaqGysuf pdwf\&efol pdwf\olowform; pdwf\
qefYusifbufom; jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY a'goonf pdwf\
tnpftaMu; pdwf\rdwfaqGysuf pdwf\&efolpdwf\
olowform; pdwf\ qefYusifbufom; jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY

arm[onf pdwf\tnpftaMu;pdwf\rdwfaqGysuf pdwf\&efol
pdwf\olowform; pdwf\qefYusifbufom; jzpf\?
&[ef;wdkYpoHk;yg;wdkYonf pdwf\tnpftaMu; pdwf\
rdwfaqGysuf pdwf\&efol pdwf\olowform; pdwf\
qefYusifbufom; jzpf\? pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]avmbonf tusKd;rjhudk jzpfapwwf\? avmbonf
pdwfudk acsmufcsm; apwwf\? twGif;pdwfü jzpfaom
xkdavmb[laom ab;udk vltaygif;onf rodEdkif/

wyfrufaomolonf tusKd;udk rod? wyfrufaomolonf
w&m;udk rjrif? tMuifcgu avmbonf vludk
vTrf;rdk;zdpD;\? xkdtcgü trdkufwkdufozG,f jzpfV

tMuifolonf avmbudk y,fEdkifaomaMumifh
wyfrufzG,f ½lyg½Hkponfü rwyfruf? a&aygufonf
Mum&GufrS avQmusbdouJhodkY xkdol\ avmbonf
xkdwyfrufzG,ftm½HkrS uif;aysmufV

a'goonf tusKd;rjhudk jzpfapwwf\? a'goonf pdwfudk
acsmufcsm;ap wwff\? twGif;pdwfü jzpfaom
xkda'go[laom ab;udk vltaygif;onf rodEdkif/

trsufxGufaomolonf tusKd;udk rod?
trsufxGufaomolonf w&m;udk rjrif? tMuifcgu a'goonf
vludk vTrf;rdk;zdpD;\? xkdtcgü trdkuf wkdufozG,f
jzpfV

tMuifolonf a'goudk y,faomaMumifh trsufxGufzG,f
½lyg½Hkponfü trsufxGuf? xef;oD;rSnfhonf tn§mrS
a<uus&ouJhodkY xkdol\ a'goonf
xkdtrsufxGufzG,ftm½HkrS uif;aysmufV

arm[onf tusKd;rjhudk jzpfapwwf\? arm[onf
pdwfudk acsmufcsm;ap wwff\? twGif;pdwfü jzpfaom
arm[[laom ab;udk vltaygif;onf rodEdkif/

awGa0olonf tusKd;udk rod? awGa0olonf w&m;udk
rjrif? tMuif tcgü arm[onf vludk vTrf;rdk;zdpD;\?
xkdtcgü trdkufwkdufozG,f jzpfV

tMuifolonf arm[udk y,faomaMumifh awGa0zG,f
½lyg½Hkponfü rawGa0? xGufay:vmaom aerif;onf
trdkufwkdufudk y,fazsmufouJhodkY xkdolonf
tvHk;pHkaom arm[udk t<uif;rJhy,fazsmufEdkif\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

e0rokwf/

10-a'0'wåokwf

89/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY rolawmfw&m; oHk;yg;wdkYjzifh
tESdyfpufcH&aom odrf;½Hk;,ltyfonfh pdwf&Sdaom
a'0'wfonf tyg,fü jzpf&\? i&Jü jzpf&\? tEÅ&uyfywfvHk;
wnf\? ukpm;í r&aumif;? tb,foHk;yg;wdkYESifhenf;-
&[ef;wdkY ,kwfrmaom tvdkqdk;jzifh
tESdyfpufcH&aom odrf;½Hk;,ltyfonfh pdwf&Sdaom
a'0'wfonf tyg,fü jzpf&\? i&Jü jzpf&\? tEÅ&uyfywfvHk;
wnf\? ukpm;í r&aumif;? &[ef;wdkY
rdwfaqG,kwf&Sdonf\ tjzpfjzifh tESdyfpufcH&aom
odrf;½Hk;,ltyfonfh pdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf tyg,fü
jzpf&\? i&Jü jzpf&\? tEÅ&uyfywfvHk; wnf\? ukpm;í
r&aumif;? psmeftbdnmOfwdkYxuf tvGefjzpfaom
r*fzdkvftwGuf jyKzG,fudpö &Sdao;onf jzpfygvuf
tenf;i,frQaom psmeftbdnmOfw&m;xl;udk &jcif;jzifh

tMum;üom NyD;qHk;jcif;odkY a&mufae&/ &[ef;wdkY
prolawmfw&m; oHk;yg;wdkYjzifh tESdyfpufcH&aom
odrf;½Hk;,ltyfonfhpdwf&Sdaom a'0'wfonf tyg,fü
jzpf&\? i&Jü jzpf&\? tEÅ&uyfywfvHk; wnf\?
ukpm;ír&aumif;? pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]avmuü wpfpHkwpfa,mufaomolonf tb,ftcg
rQ ,kwfrmaom tvdk&Sdol rzpfygapvifh? ,kwfrmaom
tvdk&SdolwdkY\ vm;&m]*wd}ujhodkY xkdodkY aom
vm;&m]*wd}udk pqdkvwåHuaom taMumif;jzifh
odMuukefavmh/

ynm&Sd[k xif&Sm;aom psmeftbdnmOfwdkYjzifh
yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;aom pdwf&Sdol[k orkwftyfaom
a'0'wfonf tjcHt&Hjzifh awmufyouJhodkY wnf\k
xif&Sm;cjhV

xkda'0'wfonf rdrdtwkdif;t&Snf yrmPudk
rodaomaMumifh xkdjrwpGmbk&m;ukd
n\$Of;qJíwHcg;av;ayguf&Sdaom aMumufrufzG,f
t0Dpdi&JodkY a&muf&/

tMuifolonf raumif;rluHudk rjyKonfh
rjypfrSm;oifhaomoltm; jypfrSm;\? ½kdaorluif;aom
jypfrSm;aom pdwf&Sdaom xkdolodkYomvQif
raumif;rlonf awGUxdusa&mufV

tMuifolonf ork'´&mudk tqdyftdk;jzifh zsufqD;&ef
MuHpnfatmufarh\? xkdolonf xkdtqdyftdk;jzifh
rzsufqD;Edkif&m?rSefvS\ - jyefYajymeufus,f
aMumufrufzG,faumif;aom ork'´&monf
BuD;rm;us,f0ef;vSayV

ptwlomvQif tMuifolonf nDñGwfonfjzpfí
Nidrf;at;aom pdwf&Sdaom jrwpGmbk&m;udk
a'gojzifh n\$Of;qJESdyfpuf\? xkdol\ a'goonf
xkdjrwpGmbk&m; tay:ü rusa&mufEdkif/

tMuifaumif;aomtusifh&Sdol\ y#dywfvrf;pOfodkY
tpOfvdkufaom &[ef;onf qif;&Jukef&medAÁmefodkY
a&muf&m\? ynm&Sdonf xkdodkY oabm &Sdaom
aumif;aomtusifh&Sdoludk taqGcifyGef;jyK&m\
xkdaumif;aomtusifh&Sdoludkvnf;rSD0J&m\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'orokwf/

pwkw-0*f NyD;V

5-yOör0*f

1-t*³/₄yÜom'okwf

90/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY tjrwfqHk;wdkYü MunfndKjcif;wdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;? tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;-&[ef;wdkY
tajcr&Sdaom owå0g tajcESpfacsmif;&Sdaom owå0g
tajcav;acsmif;&Sdaom owå0g rsm;aom tajc&Sdaom
owå0g ¹/₂lyowå0g t¹/₂lyowå0g onDowå0g tonDowå0g
ae0onDemonDowå0g[lorQwdkYwGif ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwkdifrSefpGmodawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;udk
tjrwfqHk;[k qdktyf\? &[ef;wdkY bk&m;ü
MunfndKukefolwdkYonf tjrwfqHk;yk*³/₄dKvfü
MunfndKonf rnfukey\? tjrwfqHk;yk*³/₄dKvfü
MunfndKolwdkYtm; tjrwfqHk;tusKd;hjzpfEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY jyKjyiftyfaom]ocFw}w&m;?
rjyKjyiftyfaom]tocFw} w&m;
[lorQwdkYwGifrmef,pfjCIF;udk qHk;r&m
rGwfodyfjCIF;udk y,fazsmuf&m tmv,udk y,fcGg&m
0#fudk jzwf&m wPSmukef&m
udavomwdkYuif;jywf&m 0gewPSmrS
xGufajrmuf&mjzpfaom 0d&m*[k qkdyfaom
edAÁmefudk tjrwfqHk;[k qdktyf\? &[ef;wdkY
&m*uif;&m edAÁmefw&m;ü MunfndKolwdkYonf
tjrwfqHk;w&m;ü MunfndKonf rnfukef\?
tjrwfqHk;w&m;ü MunfndKolwdkYtm; tjrwfqHk;tusKd;
jzpfEdkiF\

&[ef;wdkY oHCm*kDPf;[lorQwdkYwGif tpHktm;jzifh
av;a,mufaom a,musfm;jrwftPHkyk*³/₄dKvftm;jzifh
&Spfa,mufaom a,musfm;jrwfyk*³/₄dKvf[k qkdyfaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;oHCmonf ta0;rS
aqmif,lvmaom tvSLudk cHxkduf\? {nfhonftvdkYiSg
xm;aom tvSLudk cHxkduf\? jrwfaom tvSLudk
cHxkduf\? vuftkyfcsDrdk; &Sdcdk;jCIF;udk cHxkduf\?
vltaygif;\aumif;rlwnf;[laom rsKd;aphwdkY
pdkufysKd;&mtjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpf\laom
*kPfwdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom jrwfpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom; oHCmudk tjrwfqHk;[k qdktyf\? &[ef;wdkY
oHCmü MunfndKolwdkYonf tjrwfqHk;ü MunfndKonf
rnfukef\? tjrwfqHk;ü
MunfndKolwdkYtm;tjrwfqHk;tusKd; jzpfEdkiF?
&[ef;wdkY poHk;yg;wdkYonf tjrwfqHk;
MunfndKjCIF;wdkYwnf;? pteufoabmudk
jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]]tjrwfqHk; &wemoHk;yg;ü MunfndKukefaom
&wemoHk;yg;\ tjrwfqHk; oabmudk odukefaom
jrwfaom tvSLudk cHxkdufí twkr&Sdonfh tjrwfqHk;
bk&m;ü MunfndKukefaomolwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;-

tvHk;pHkaom udavomwdkY uif;jywfaMumif;
Nidrf;at;aMumif;jzpfí 0#f
qif;&Jukefjcf; jzifhcsrf; omonfh tjrwfqHk;w&m;ü
MunfndKolwdkYtm;vnf;aumif; twkr&Sd aumif;rlwnf;
[laom rsKd;aph\ pkdufysKd;&m v,f,majr
aumif;ozG,fjzpfonfh tjrwfqHk;oHCmü
MunfndKolwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;? tjrwfqHk;jzpfaom
&wemoHk;yg;ü tvSLudk
ay;vSLukefaomolwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;
tjrwfqHk;ukokdvfonf wkd;yGg;\?
jyefYajymrsm;jrwfaom toufonfvnf;aumif;?
tqif;onfvnf;aumif;? tjcHt&Honfvnf;aumif;?
tausmftapmonfvnf;aumif;? csrf;omonfvnf;aumif;?
cGeftm;onfvnf;aumif; wkd;yGg;V

tjrwfqHk;jzpfaom &wemoHk;ygtm; ay;vSLwwfaom
tjrwfqHk;jzpfaom
MunfndKrlay;vSLrlpaomw&m;ESifhjynfhphHkaom
ynm&Sdonf ewfjzpfaomfvnf;aumif;?
vljzpfaomfvnf;aumif; tjrwfqHk;jzpfaom r*fzdkvfudk
&onfjzpfí 0rf;ajrmuf&\} }[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yXrokwf/

2-ZD0duokwf

91/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\kdufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY toufarG;rlwdkYwGif qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfí
toufarG;&jcif;onf ,kwfnHhvS\? avmuü þqGrf;cHí

toufarG;olonf]]polzkef;pm;um; cGufvufpGjvsuf
vSnfhvnfbd\}}[k tqJa&;cH&wwf\? xkdodkY yif
qJa&;cH&wwfaomfvnf; tusKd;xl;udk tvdk&Sdukefaom
trsKd;om;hwdkYonf tusKd;&Sdrludk pGJí
xkdqGrf;cHvSnfhvnfí toufarG;jcif;odkY
uyfa&mufMuukef\? rif;taESmiftzGJUcH&í
uyfa&mufMuonf r[kwfukef?
olcdk;wdkYzrf;,laESmifzGJUcH&í
uyfa&mufMuonfr[kwfukef?
a<u;NrDESdyfpufcH&onfjzpfí uyfa&mufMuonf
r[kwfukef? ab;ESdyfpufcH&í uyfa&mufMuonf
r[kwfukef? toufarG;cufonfjzpfí uyfa&mufMuonf
r[kwfukef/

pifppfaomfum; y#doaE``aerl tdkrl aorl pdk;&drfrl
idka<u;rl qif;&Jrl ESvHk;rom,mrl
jyif;pGmylyefrlwdkYjzifh oHo&m0#fwGif;odkY
oufqif;usa&mufukef\? qif;&Jjzifh ESdyfpufcH&ukef\
ptvHk;pHkaom qif;&Jtpk\ tqHk;udk jyKjCIF;onf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:Edkifwef&m\[k ESvHk;oGif;umqGrf;cH
vSnfhvnfí toufarG;jcif;odkY uyfa&mufcJhMuukef\?
&[ef;wdkY trsKd;aumif;om;onfpodkY ESvHk;oGif;í
&[ef;jyKcJh\?odkY yifjzpfjim;aomfvnf;
ptrsKd;aumif;om;onftbdZÑmrsm;\?
umr*kPfwdkYütm;BuD;aom &m*&Sd\? azmufjyefaom
pdwf&Sd\? jypfrSm;vdkaom pdwftMuH&Sd\?
vGwfaom owd&Sd\? qifjCIFÓPf r&Sd? rwnfMunf?
wkefvlyfaom pdwf&Sd\? rapmifhpnf;aom £a`E´&Sd\?
&[ef;wdkY (t&if;tzsm;) ESpfzufü rD;vQHpGJNidí tv,fü
rpifvdrf;aomolaumif zkwf<uif; xif;rD;ponf &Gmüvnf;
xif;tjzpfodkY ra&muf awmüvnf;toHk;rusouJhodkY
&[ef;wdkY vIUpnf;pdrfrSvnf; qkwf,kwfí
&[ef;jzpfusKd;vnf;rjynfhpHkonf jzpf&um;
pyk*¾dKvfudk xdkOyrmESifhwl\[k igbk&m; a[m\?

pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]vUpnf;pdrfrSvnf; qkwf,kwí &[ef;jzpfusKd;udkvnf;
raumif;ojzifh &aomolonf olaumifzkwf<uif; xif;rD;p
ysufpD;oujhodkY ysufpD;vsuf z½dkz&J jzpf&V

,kwfrmaom oabm&Sdukefonfjzpfí (udk,f Elwf
ESvHk;udk) rapmifhpnf;ukefaom ouFef;udk vnfyif;ü
ywfMuukefaom rsm;pGmaom
xdkol,kwfrmwkdYonf ,kwfrmaom
raumif;rlwdkYaMumifh i&JodkY usa&muf&ukefV

oDvvnf; r&Sd? udk,f Elwf ESvHk;udkvnf;
rapmifhpnf;bJ wdkif;oljynf
om;wdkYo''gMunfjzLay;vSLtyfaom qGrf;udk
pm;&jcif;xuf rD;vQHujhodkY ylavmifaom oHawGcJudk
pm;&jcif;u omí aumif;jrwfao;\}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdk
tyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'kwd,okwf/

3-oCFm#duPÖokwf

92/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tbdZÑmrsm;ol
umrwdkYütm;BuD;aom &m*&Sdol azmufjyefaom
pdwf&SdoljypfrSm;vdkaom pdwftMuH&Sdol vGwfaom
owd&Sdol qifjciÓPfr&Sdol rwnfMunfol wkefvlyfaom
pdwf&Sdol rapmifhpnf;aom £a`E´&Sdol jzpfCJhrl

xdk&[ef;onf igbk&m;\ ouFef;pGef;udk udkifí
igbk&m;ajc&mü ajcudk cseif;vsuf aemuf rS aemuf rS
vdkufyifvdkufaomfvnf; xdk&[ef;onf igbk&m;rS
a0;onfomwnf;? igbk&m;onf vnf; xdk&[ef;rS
a0;onfomwnf;? taMumif;um;tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
xdk&[ef;onf w&m;udk rjrif? w&m;udk rjrifonf&Sdaomf
igbk&m;udk rjifaomaMumifh yifwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf vnf; tbdZÑmrrsm;ol
umrwdkYütm;BuD;aom &m*r&Sdol azmufjyefaom
pdwfr&Sdol jypfrSm;vdk aom pdwftMuHr&Sdol xifaom
owd&Sdol qifjci fÓPf&Sdol wnfMunfolrwkefvlyfaom
pdwf&Sdol apmifhpnf;aom £a`E´&SdoljzpfCjHrl
xdk&[ef;onf ,lZemw p f&ma0;aomt&yfü
aeyifaeaomfvnf; igbk&m;ESifh eD;onfomwnf;?
igbk&m;onf vnf; xdk&[ef;ESifheD;onfomwnf;?
taMumif;um; tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;onf
w&m;udk jrif\? w&m;udk jrifonf&Sdaomf igbk&m;udk
jrifaomaMumifh yifwnf;? þteufoabmudk
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mawmf r l? xdkokwfü þteufoabmudk
-

]]tvdkBuD;í n\$Of;qjwwfaomwPSmtvdkodkY
tpOfvdkufaeolonf wkef vlyf r l wPSmuif;aom
xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;odkY tpOfvdkufae aomfvnf;aumif;?
udavom rNidrf;olonf udavomNidrf;at;NyD;aom
xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;odkY tpOfvdkufae aomfvnf;aumif;?
rufarmolonf rufarmjcif;uif;aom xdk
jrwpfGmbk&m;odkY tpOfvdkufae aomfvnf;aumif;
xdkjrwpfGmbk&m;ESifhtvGefY tvGefa0;onfomwnf;?
(xdk tjcif;t&mudk) ½lygavmh/

tMuifynm&Sdonf opö mav;yg;w&m;udk
0dyóemÓPftxl;jzifh odí opö mav;yg;w&m;udk
r*fÓPfjzifh odí avNidrf&mü wnf&Sdaom
a&tdkifuJhodkY wkefvlyf r l wPSmuif;onfjzpfíNidrfoufV

wPSmuif;aom xdkyk*³/₄dKvfonf wPSmuif;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh
(Xmetm;jzifha0;aejim;aomfvnf;aumif;) Nidrf;at;aom
xdkyk*³/₄dKvfonf Nidrf;at;aom jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh
(Xmetm;jzifh a0;aejim;aomfvnf;aumif;) rufarmrl
uif;aom xdkyk*³/₄dKvfonf rufarmrluif;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh (Xmetm;jzifh
a0;aejim;aomfvnf;aumif;) tvGefYtvGefeD;onfomwnf;/
(xdktjcf; t&mudk) ¹/₂lygavmh}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV
pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

wwd,okwf/

4-t*³/₄dokwf

93/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY rD;wdkYonf poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;?
tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;-&m*rD; a'gorD;
arm[rD;wdkYwnf;? &[ef;wdkY rD;wdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;? pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]umrwdkYü wyfpGef;ol awGa0olowå0gwdkYudk
&m*rD;onf avmifNrdKuf\? olUtoufudk owfavh&Sdol
azmufjyefaom pdwf&SdolwdkYudk a'gorD;onf avmif
NrdKufV

t&d,mw&m;ü rvdr®mol awGa0olwdkYudk
arm[rD;onf avmifNrdKuf\? prD;oHk;yg;wdkYudk
rodMuaom owå0gwdkYonf cE``mig;yg; (ouúm,)ü tvGef
arGUavsmfMuukefV

xdkolwdkYonf rm&ftaESmiftzGJUrS rvGwfMuukefrlí
i&J wd&dpämfef tok& um,f NydwåmbHkwdkYudk
yGg;rsm;apukefV

tMuifolwdkYonfum; jrwfpGmbk&m; omoemawmfü
nOfhaeYywfvHk;tm; xkwfukef\?
yk^{*3/4}dKvfjrwfjzpfMuaom xdkolwdkYonf tokb[k
tjrJ^{1/2}lrSwfukefonfjzpfí &m*rD;udk Nidrf;at;apMuukefV

a'gorD;udk rlum; arwåmjzifh Nidrf;at;apMuukef\?
tMuifynmonf udavomudk azmufcGJEdkif\?
xdkynmjzifh arm[rD;udk Nidrf;at;apMuukefV

nOfhaeYywfvHk; rysif;&dukefaom &ifhusufaom
ynm&SdwdkYonf xdk udavomwdkYudk
Nidrf;apMuukefí t<uif;rjh Nidrf;at;MuukefNyD?
t<uif;rjh qif;&JrS vGwfajrmufMuukefNyD/

t&d,opömw&m;udk odjrifukefaom r*fynmjzifh
oHo&mtqHk;odkY a&mufukefaom ynm&SdwdkYonf
(ukodkvfcE`mponfudk) aumif;pGmodí Zmwdukef&m
edAÁmfefudk xl;aom t&[wår*fÓPfjzifh odaomaMumifh
wpfzef b0opfodkY ra&mufMu&ukef}}[k
p*gxmjzifhqdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-Oyy&du©okwf

94/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfriLxdkufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftMuiftjym;tm;jzifh pl;prf;qifjcifaom
xdk&[ef;\ pdwf0dnmOfonfjyifytm¹/₂Hküvnf;
rysHUvGifh rus,fjyefYrlí ur®|mef;tm¹/₂Hküvnf; rwnfonf
jzpfCJhrl wpfpHkwpfckaom ¹/₂kyfemrfocFg&udk
wPSm'd|dpGJtm;jzifh rpGJvrf;rlí rawmifhw&m?
&[ef;onf xdkxdkjtym;tm;jzifh pl;prf;qifjcif&mV

&[ef;wdkY pdwf0dnmOfonf jyifytm¹/₂Hkü
rysHUvGifh rus,fjyefYonf&Sdaomf ur®|
mef;tm¹/₂Hküvnf;rwnfvwfaomf wpfpHkwpfckaom
¹/₂kyfemrfocFg&udk wPSm'd|dpGJtm;jzifh rpGJvrf;rlí
rawmifhwaomoltm; aemiftcg y#doaE``aerl tdkrl
aorl[laom 0#fqif;&Jtaygif;wdkY rzpfEdkifawmhacs?
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]uyfNidrl]o*F} ckepfyg;wdkYudk y,fNyD;í
wPSmudk jzwfawmufNyD;aom
xdk&[ef;tm;y#doaE``aejcif;wnf;[laom
oHo&monfukefcef;NyD;jzpf&um; wpfzef
b0opfonfr&SdawmhNyD}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

ylörokwf/

6-umrlyywådokwf

95/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY umrudkrSD0JrlwdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;? tb,foHk;yg;wdkYenf;- tjrJxif&Sm;
&Sdaom umrudkrSD0JolwdkYvnf;aumif;?

udk,fwdkifzefqif;í arGUavsmfwwfol
edr®me&wdewfwdkYvnf;aumif; olwpfyg;wdkY
zefqif;aom umrü rdrdtvdkodkY vdkufapaom
y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkYvnf;aumif;wdkYwnf;?
&[ef;wdkY umrudkrSD0JrlwdkYonf
poHk;yg;wdkYwnf;? pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfri\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuify&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwdkYonf
olwpfyg;zefqif;aom umrü rdrd tvdkodkY
vdkufapukef\? tMuifedr®me&wdewfwdkYonf
udk,fwdkifzefqif;í arGUavsmfwwfukef\?
qdkcJhNyD;aom ewfwdkYrSwpfyg;ukefaom tMuif vl
tp&Sdaom umrcHpm;olwdkYonf tjrJxif&Sm;&Sdaom
umrudkrSD0Jukef\? xdkowå0gtm;vHk;wdkYonf pb0
wpfyg;aom b0[k qdktyfaom oHo&mudk
rvGefEdkifukef/

ynm&Sdonf umrcHpm;olwdkYü jzpfaom
xdktyypfrsKd;udk odí ewfü jzpfaom umrvlü jzpfaom
umrtm;vHk;wdkYudk pGefYypf&mV

ynm&SdwdkYonf cspftyfaom oabm&Sdaom
½lyg½HkponfwdkYü
okca0'emudkom,mrljzifhwyfrufaom vlomrefwdkY
vGefajrmufEdkifcJonfh wPSmtvsOfudk t&[wår*fjzifh
jzwfí t<uif;rjhNidrf;at;MuukefNyD? t<uif;rjh qif;&JrS
vGwfajrmufMuukefNyD/

t&d,opömw&m;udk odjrifukefaom r*fynmjzifh
oHo&mtqHk;odkY a&mufukefaom ynm&SdwdkYonf
(ukodkvfcE¨mponfudk) aumif;pGmodí Zmwdukef&m
edAÁmefudk xl;aom t&[wår*fÓPfjzifh odaomaMumifh
wpfzef b0opfodkY ra&mufMu&ukef}}[k
p*gxmjzifhqdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

q|okwf/

7-umra,m*okwf

96/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\dkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY umr*kPfESifhpyfaom &m*ESifhvnf;,SO
1/2lyb0 t1/2lyb0ESifhpyfaom &m*ESifhvnf;,SO
folonf pvlUjynfodkY vmwwfol tm*grDyk*3/4dKvfjzpf\?
&[ef;wdkY umr*kPfESifhpyfaom &m*ESifh r,SO
frli 1/2lyb0 t1/2lyb0ESifhpyfaom &m*ESifhom,SO
folonf pvlUjynfodkY rvmwwfol tem*grDyk*3/4dKvfjzpf\?
&[ef;wdkY umr*kPfESifhpyfaom &m*ESifhvnf;r,SO
folonf 1/2lyb0 t1/2lyb0ESifhpyfaom &m*ESifhvnf; r,SO
folonf tmoa0gukefcef;ol &[EÅmyk*3/4dKvfjzpf\?
pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\? xdkokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]umr*kPfESifhpyfaom &m*ESifhvnf;aumif;? 1/2lyb0
t1/2lyb0ESifhpyfaom &m*ESifhvnf;aumif;pESpfyg;pHkESifh ,SO
fukefaom owå0gwdkYonf y#doaE" aejcf; aojcf;odkY
a&mufMu&ukefonfjzpfioHo&mü usifvnfMu&ukefV

tMuifowå0gwdkYonf udavomumr*kPfwdkYudk
y,fNyD;ívnf; tmoa0gukefjcf;odkY
ra&mufEdkifMuukefao;? 1/2lyb0 t1/2lyb0ESifhpyfaom
&m*ESifh,SO fukef\? xdkowå0gwdkYudk
tem*grfwdkY[lí qdktyfukefV

tMuifolwdkYonf ,HkrSm;oHo,jywfNyD; jzpfukef\?
rmeukefNyD; wpfzef b0opfü jzpfriukefNyD;jzpfukef\?
tmoa0gukef&m t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&muf

NyD;jzpfukef\? xdkolwdkYonf avmuü trSefpifppf
edAÁmef[laom urf; wpfzufodkY a&mufNyD;olwdkY
jzpfukef\}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

owårokwf/

wwd,bmP0g& NyD;V

8-uvsmPoDvokwf

97/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf- &[ef;wdkY aumif;aom
oDv&Sdol aumif;aomw&m;&Sdol aumif;aom
ynm&Sdol &[ef;udk þ"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü
wpfpHkwpfck ocFg&rzuf oufoufedAÁmefudk &NyD;ol
usifhoHk;NyD;ola,mufsm;jrwf}}[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tb,fodkYvQif aumif;aom
oDv&Sdol jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf oDv&Sd\?ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvudk
apmifhxdef;í

tusifh]tmpm&}usufpm;&m]a*gp&}ESifh
jynfhphKonfjzpfí ae\? tenf;i,frQaom tjypfwdkYü ab;[k
½lvsufodu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm aqmufwnfí
usifh\? &[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif &[ef;onf aumif;aom
oDv&Sdol jzpf\? þodkYvQif aumif;aom oDv &SdV

tb,fodkYvQif aumif;aomw&m;&Sdol jzpfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ckepfyg;aom
aAm"dyu©d,w&m;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;tm;xkwfjcif;ESifh ,SOfonfjzpfí ae\?

&[ef;wdkYpodkYvQif &[ef;onf aumif;aomw&m;&Sdol
jzpf\? podkYvQif aumif;aom oDv aumif;aomw&m;
&SdV

tb,fodkYvQif aumif;aom ynm&Sdol jzpfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0gr&Sdaom
udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvfpdwf)ESifh udavomwdkYrS
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmudk ,ckb0üyif
udk,fwdkifxl;aomÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKum
a&mufí ae\? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf aumif;aom
ynm &SdV

podkYvQif aumif;aom oDv&Sdol
aumif;aomw&m;&Sdol aumif;aom ynm&Sdol
&[ef;udk p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü wpfpHkwpfck
ocFg&rzuf oufoufedAÁmefudk &NyD;ol
usifhoHk;NyD;ola,mufsm;jrwf}}[lí qdktyf\?
pteufoabmudk jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuif&[ef;tm;udk,fjzifhvnf;aumif;?
Elwfjzifhvnf;aumif;? pdwfjzifhvnf;aumif;raumif;jyKjcf;
r&Sd? &Sufpdwf&Sdaom xdk&[ef;udk pifppf
aumif;aom oDv&Sdol[lí qdkMuukefV

tMuif&[ef;tm; t&[wår*fodkY
a&mufapwwfaomw&m;ckepfyg;wdkYudk
aumif;pGmyGg;tyfukef\? &m*yGg;jcif;ponf uif;aom
xdk&[ef;udk aumif;aomw&m;&Sdol[líqdkMuukefV

tMuif&[ef;onf pb0üyif rdrd\ qif;&Jukefjcf;udk od\
tmoa0gukefcef;aom xdk&[ef;udk aumif;aom
ynm&Sdol[lí qdkMuukefV

xdkw&m;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkí
qif;&Juif;aom ,HkrSm;rluif;jywfNyD;aomwPSm 'd|

dwdkYü rrSDaomoludk tvHk;pHkaom avmuü
tvHk;pHkudk y,fNyD;ol[lí qdkMuukef\}}[k þ*gxmjzifh
qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

t|rokwf/

9-'geokwf

98/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY ay;vSLjcif;wdkYonf -
ypönf;av;yg;]tmrdo}udk
ay;vSLrl]tmrdo'ge}vnf;aumif;? w&m;a[mjcif;paom
ay;vSLrl]"r®'ge}vnf;aumif; þESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;?
&[ef;wdkYhp'geESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif
w&m;a[mjcif;paom]"r®'ge}onf jrwfV

&[ef;wdkY cGJjcrf;a0zefjCIF;wdkYonf -
ypönf;av;yg;udk
cGJjcrf;a0zefjCIF;]tmrdooH0dbm*}vnf;aumif;?
w&m;a[mjcif;paom
cGJjcrf;a0zefjCIF;]"r®oH0dbm*}vnf;aumif;
þESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;? &[ef;wdkY þcGJjcrf;a0zefjCIF;
oH0dbm*ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif w&m;a[mjcif;paom]"r®
oH0dbm*}onfjrwfV

&[ef;wdkY csD;ajr\$muJfcif;wdkYonf -
ypönf;av;yg;jzifh
csD;ajr\$muJfcif;]tmrdomEk*¾[}vnf;aumif;?
w&m;a[mjcif;ponfjzifh
csD;ajr\$muJfcif;]"r®mEk*¾[}vnf;aumif;

þESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;? &[ef;wdkY þESpfrsKd;aom
csD;ajr\$muifcif;wdkYwGif w&m;a[mjcif;ponfjzifh
csD;ajr\$muifcif;]"r®mEk*¾[}onf jrwf\? þteufoabmudk
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü þteufoabmudk
-

]]tMuif'geudk twkr&Sd jrwf\k qdkukef\?
tMuifcGJjcrf;a0zefjcf;udk (twkr&Sd) jrwf\k
jrwpGmbk&m;onf csD;rGrf;awmfrl\? oDvpaom
*kPfwdkYjzifh jrwaom aumif;rl\wnf&m&wemoHk;yg;ü
MunfnKdpdwf&Sdí 'ge tusKd;udk ykdif;jcm;odaom
tb,frnfaom ynm&Sdonfoifhwifhaom umvü ray;vSLbJ
&Sdrnfef;/

tMuifolwdkYonf w&m;vnf; a[mukef\? w&m;vnf;
emukef\? a[mol emolxdkESpfOD;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m; omoemawmfü MunfndKpdwf
&SdMuukef\? tMuifolwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;
omoemawmfü rarhravsmhMuukef? xdkolwdkY\
jrwaom xdk ("r®'ge "r®oH0dbm*"r®mEk*¾[)
tusKd;onf t&[wåzdkvf[laom pifMu,fjcf;jzifh pifMu,f\}}
[k þ*gxmjzifhqdktyf\

þteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

e0rokwf/

10-aw0dZÆokwf

99/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY oifhaom taMumif;tm;jzifh
0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkoludk jAm[®P[k

igbk&m; ynwf\? rEÅef&GwfqdkwwfumrQjzifh
wpfyg;aom ZmwdjAm[®PrsKd;udk jAm[®P[k
igbk&m; rynwf/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif oifhaom taMumif;jzifh
0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhphKoludk jAm[®P[k
ynwfoenf;? rEÅef&GwfqdkwwfumrQjzifh wpfyg;aom
ZmwdjAm[®PrsKd;udk jAm[®P[k rynwfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsm;jym;aom
a&S;ü aezl;aom b0udk atmufarhEdkif\? þonfwdkYum;
tb,fenf;? wpfb0udkvnf;aumif;?
ESpfb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
oHk;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? av;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
ig;b0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? q,fb0wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0ESpfq,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0oHk;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0av;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
b0ig;q,fwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? b0wpf&mudkvnf;aumif;?
b0wpfaxmifudkvnf;aumif;? b0wpfodef;udkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom ysufuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom jzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
rsm;jym;aom
ysufuyfjzpfuyfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;]]þrnfaom b0ü
(igonf) þodkY aom trnf&SdcJh\? þodkY aom
tEG,f&SdcJh\? þodkY aom tqif;&SdcJh\? þodkY aom
tpm&SdcJh\? þodkY aom csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;cJh\?
þodkY aom touftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xdk (igonf)
xdkb0rS aocJhí þrnfaom b0ü jzpfjyef\? xdkb0üvnf;
þodkY aom trnf&SdcJh\? þodkY aom tEG,f&SdcJh\?
þodkY aom tqif;&SdcJh\? þodkY aom tpm&SdcJh\?
þodkY aom csrf;omqif;&Judk cHpm;&\? þodkY aom
touftydkif;tjcm; &SdcJh\? xdk (igonf) xdkb0rS aocJhí
þb0ü jzpfjyef\}}[k þodkY tjcif;t&mESifhwuG
ñTefjyzG,f (trnftEG,f)ESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü
jzpfzl;aom b0udk atmufarhEdkifV

xdk&[ef;tm; pyXrjzpfaom todÓPf0dZÆmudk&\?
rarhravsmh jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvzufedAÁmefodkY
apvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeaomoltm;
rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí todÓPf]0dZÆm}
jzpfay:ouJhodkY xdk&[ef;tm; rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí
todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzpfay:\? trdkufarSmifaysmufí
tvif;a&mif jzpfay:ouJhodkY xdk&[ef;tm;
trdkufarSmifaysmufí tvif;a&mifjzpfay:V

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf txl;ojzifh
pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxufomvGefaom
ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom 'dAÁpu©KÓPfjzifh aoqJowå0g
jzpfay:qJowå0g ,kwfaom owå0g jrwwfaom owå0g
tqif;vSaom owå0g tqif;rvSaom owå0g aumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaom owå0g raumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom
owå0gwdkYudk jrif\? uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:aom
owå0gwdkYudk od\]]tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonf
udk,fjzihfjyKaom
raumif;aomtusifh]um,'kp½dkuf}ESifhjynfhpHkukef\?
ElwfjzihfjyKaom
raumif;aomtusifh]0pD'kp½dkuf}ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? pdwfjzihfjyKaom
raumif;aomtusifh]raem'kp½dkuf}ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYudk pGyfpGJwwfukef\?
rSm;aom t,l&Sdukef\?rSm;aom t,ljzifh jyKaom
uH&Sdukef\? xdkowå0gwdkYonf cE¨mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom
vm;&m ysufpD;usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&Jü jzpf&ukef\?
tcsif;wdkY powå0gwdkYonfum;udk,fjzihfjyKaom
aumif;aomtusifh]um,okp½dkuf}ESifh jynfhpHkukef\?
ElwfjzihfjyKaom
aumif;aomtusifh]0pDokp½dkuf}ESifh jynfhpHkukef\?
pdwfjzihfjyKaom
aumif;aomtusifh]raemokp½dkuf}ESifh
jynfhpHkukef\? t&d,mwdkYudk rpGyfpGJwwfukef?

rSefaom t,l&Sdukef\?rSefaom t,ljzifh jyKaom
uH&Sdukef\? xdkowå0gwdkYonf cE``mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom vm;&m ewfjynfü
jzpfMu&ukef\}}[k od\? podkYvQif txl;ojzifh
pifMu,faom vlwdkY\ rsufpdxuf omvGefaom
ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom]'dAÁpu©KÓPfjzifh aoqJ owå0g
jzpfay:qJowå0g ,kwfaom owå0gjrwwfaom owå0g
tqif;vSaom owå0g tqif;rvSaom owå0g aumif;aom
vm;&m&Sdaom owå0graumif;aom vm;&m&Sdaom
owå0gwdkYudk jrif\? uHtm;avsmfpGm jzpfay:aom
owå0gwdkYudk od\? xdk&[ef;tm; þ'kwd,jzpfaom
todÓPf 0dZÆmudk&\? rarhravsmh
jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvufedAÁmefodkY apvTwftyfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeaomoltm; rodrl]t0dZÆm}
aysmufítodÓPf]0dZÆm} jzpfay:ouJhodkaY
xdk&[ef;tm; rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí
todÓPf]0dZÆm}jzpfay:\? trdkufarSmifaysmufí
tvif;a&mif jzpfay:ouJhodkaY xdk&[ef;tm;
trdkufarSmifaysmufítvif;a&mif jzpfay:V

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukefjcif;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
udavomwdkYrS vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvfpdwf)ESifh udavomwdkYrS
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmudk ,ckb0üyif
udk,fwdkifxl;aomÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKuma&mufí
ae\? xdk&[ef;tm; þwwd,ajrmufjzpfaom 0dZÆmudk&\?
rarhravsmh jyif;pGmtm;xkwfvuf edAÁmefodkY
apvTwftyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí aeaomoltm;
rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí todÓPf]0dZÆm}
jzpfay:ouJhodkaY xdk&[ef;tm; rodrl]t0dZÆm} aysmufí
todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzpfay:\? trdkufarSmifaysmufí
tvif;a&mif jzpfay:ouJhodkaY xdk&[ef;tm;
trdkufarSmifaysmufí tvif;a&mif jzpfay:V &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif oifhaom taMumif;tm;jzifh

0dZÆmoHk;yg;ESifh jynfhphKkoludk jAm[®P[k
ynwfawmfrl\? rEÅef&GwfqdkwwfumrQjzifh
wpfyg;aom Zmwd jAm[®PrsKd;udk jAm[®P[k
igbk&m; rynwf/ pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]tMuif&[ef;onf a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom cE"mtpOfudk od\
ewfjynf i&jjynf udkvnf; jrif\? y#doaE"ukef&m
t&[wåzdkvfodkYvnf; a&muf\? xl;aom r*fynmjzifh
odrludpö NyD;qHk;NyD;aom xdk&[ef;onf -

p0dZÆmoHk;yg;wdkYESifh jynfhphKaomaMumifh
aw0dZÆjAm[®Pjzpf\? xdkoludkom aw0dZÆjAm[®P[k
iga[m\? wpfyg;aom rEÅef&GwfqdkwwfumrQjzpfao
ZmwdjAm[®PrsKd;jzpfoludk aw0dZÆjAm[®P[k
igra[m}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdk tyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'orokwf/

ylör0*f NyD;V

wduedygwf jrefrmjyef NyD;V

4-pwkuúedygwf

1-jAm[®P"r®,m*okwf

100/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf jAm[®Ptppf jzpf\
awmif;cHolwdkYESifh qufpyfaeol jzpf\? tcg cyfodrf;
ay;vSL&ef aq;aMumNyD;aom vuf&Sdol jzpf\
jzpf\?

tqHk;jzpfaom cE"mudk,fudk aqmifoljzpf\?
twkr&Sdaom aq;q&mjzpf\? (twkr&Sdrlí) ajimifhudk
Ekwfwfolf q&mjzpf\? oifwdkYonf xdkigbk&m;\ &ifü
jzpfolf cHwGif;rSjzpfolf t&d,r*fw&m;ü jzpfolf
t&d,r*fw&m;onf zefqif;tyfol w&m;tarGcHol
tmrdotarGcHr[kwfol om;awmfwdkY jzpfMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY 'gewdkYonf (ypönf;av;yg;) tmrdoudk
ay;vSLrl]tmrdo'ge}vnf;aumif;w&m;a[mjcif;paom
ay;vSLrl]"r®'ge}vnf;aumif; (pESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;)?
&[ef;wdkY p'geESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif
w&m;a[mjcif;paom]"r®'ge}onf jrwfV

&[ef;wdkY cGJjcrf;a0zefjcif;wdkYonf (ypönf;av;yg;)
tmrdoudk
cGJjcrf;a0zefjcif;]tmrdooH0dbm*}vnf;aumif;?
w&m;a[mjcif;paom
cGJjcrf;a0zefjcif;]"r®oH0dbm*}vnf;aumif;
(pESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;)? &[ef;wdkY cGJjcrf;a0zefjcif;
oH0dbm*ESpfrsKd;wdkYwGif
w&m;a[mjcif;paom]"r®oH0dbm*}onf jrwfV

&[ef;wdkY csD;ajr\$mujfcif;wdkYonf
(ypönf;av;yg;jzifh)
csD;ajr\$mujfcif;]tmrdomEk*³/₄[}vnf;aumif;?
w&m;a[mjcif;ponfjzifh
csD;ajr\$mujfcif;]"r®mEk*³/₄[}vnf;aumif;
(pESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;)? &[ef;wdkYpESpfrsKd;aom
csD;ajr\$mujfcif;wdkYwGif tMuif w&m;a[mjcif;ponfjzifh
csD;ajr\$mujfcif;]"r®mEk*³/₄[}onf jrwfV

&[ef;wdkY ylaZmfjcif;wdkYonf (ypönf;av;yg;jzifh)
ylaZmfjcif;vnf;aumif;? w&m;a[mjcif;hponfjzifh
ylaZmfjcif;vnf;aumif; (pESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;)?
&[ef;wdkY pESpfrsKd;aom
ylaZmfjcif;wdkYwGifw&m;a[mjcif;ponfjzifh

ylaZmjfcif;onf jrwl? pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkYudk
oem;awmfrlavh&Sdaom tMuifjrwpGmbk&m;onf
0efwdkpdwf r&Sdrlíw&m;a[mawmfrljcif;
[laom ,ZfylaZmjfcif;udk ay; vSLylaZmfcJhNyD/

ewfvlwdkYxuf jrwfawmfrlaom b0\ urf;wpfzufodkY
a&mufawmfrlaom xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom
jrwpGmbk&m;udk owå0gwdkYonf
&Sdcdk;Muukef\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf/
pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k tuREkfyf
Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yXrokwf/

2-okvbokwf

101/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY udpövnf;enf;ukef &vnf;&vG,fukef
tjypfvnf;uif;ukefaom xdk&m0w→KwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;-&[ef;wdkY
ouFef;wdkYwGif yHhoulouFef;onfudpövnf;enf;\?
&vnf;&vG,f\? xdkyHhoulouFef;onf tjypfvnf;r&Sd?
&[ef;wdkY abmZOfwdkYwGif ovHk;jrif;acgif;jzifh
&if;ESD;í &tyfaom qGrf;onf udpövnf;enf;\?
&vnf;&vG,f\? xdkqGrf;onf tjypfvnf; r&Sd? &[ef;wdkY
ausmif;wdkYwGif opfyif&if;[laom ausmif;onf
udpövnf;enf;\? &vnf;&vG,f\? xdkausmif;onf tjypfvnf;
r&Sd? &[ef;wdkY aq;wdkYwGif EGm;usifi,fjzifh
xHktyfaom aq;onf udpövnf;enf;\? &vnf;&vG,f\?

xdkaq;onf tjyprfvnf;r&Sd? &[ef;wdkY udpövnf;enf;
&vnf;&vG,f tjyprfvnf;r&Sdukefaom
xdkt&m0w→KwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? &[ef;wdkY
&[ef;onf udpöenf;ojzifhvnf;aumif;?
&vG,fojzifhvnf;aumif;? tjypfr&Sdojzifhvnf;aumif;
tMuifa&mifh&J\? xdk&[ef;\ pa&mifh&JjCIF;udk
oDvoH0&ponfwdkYwGif wpyfg;tygt0ifjzpfí t&d,r*f\
taMumif;t*Fg[k igqdk\? pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tjypfr&Sdojzifhvnf;aumif;?
udpöenf;ojzifhvnf;aumif;?
&vG,fojzifhvnf;aumif;a&mifh&Jaom &[ef;tm; ausmif;
ouFef; tazsmfabmZOfudk taMumif;jyKí pdwfyifyef;rl
rjzpf? t&yfrsufESmudk rn\$Of;qj/

t&d,r*ftm;avsmfukefaom tMuifw&m;wdkYudk
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mMum; awmfrltyfukef\?
xdkw&m;wdkYudk rarhravsmhusifhaom
a&mifh&JvG,faom xdk &[ef;onf odrf;usKH;,lEdkif\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\ pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mtyf\k tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tmo0u©,okwf

102/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY odol jrifoltm;om
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukefjCIF;udk igqdk\? rodol
jrifoltm;htmoa0gw&m;wdkYukefjCIF;udk igrqdk?
&[ef;wdkY tb,fudk odol jrifoltm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\

ukefjCIF;onf jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k odol jrifoltm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukefjCIF;onf jzpf\?
&[ef;wdkY]]pum; qif;&J\jzpfAMumif;wnf;}}[k odol
jrifoltm;tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukefjCIF;onf jzpf\?
&[ef;wdkY]]pum; qif;&J\csKyf&m (edAÁmef)wnf;}}[k
odol jrifoltm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukefjCIF;onf jzpf\?
&[ef;wdkY]]pum; qif;&J\csKyf&m (edAÁmef)odkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k odol jrifoltm;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukefjCIF;onf jzpf\? &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif odol jrifoltm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjCIF;onf jzpf\? þteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü þteufoabmudk -

]]ajzmifhrSefaom vrf;odkY tpOfvdkufaom
usifhqJ]aou©} yk*³/₄dKvftm; udavomukef&m
edAÁmefü yXrt&[wår*fÓPf jzpf\? xdkt&[wår*fÓPfrS
tjcm;rJhü t&[wåzdkvfjzpfV

xdkt&[wåzdkvfrSaemuf t&[wåzdkvfodkY
a&mufaom yk*³/₄dKvftm; jrwwfaom
edAÁmefESifht&[wåzdkvfü jzpfAMumif;
ypöa0u©PmÓPfjzpf\? oHa,mZOOfwdkYukefjCIF;udk
jyKwwfaom t&[wår*fü ypöa0u©PmÓPfjzpf\?
oHa,mZOOfwdkYukefNyD[k odaom ypöa0u©PmÓPf
jzpfV

ysif;&drdkufrJí todÓPfrJholonf
tvHk;pHktaESmiftzJGUrS vGwwfaom þedAÁmefudk
r&xdkuf}}[k þ*gxmjzifh qdktyfV þteufoabmudkvnf;
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k tuREkfyf
Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

wwd,okwf/

4-orPjAm[®Pokwf

103/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfri\dxkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}[k
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodMuol]pum; qif;&J\
jzpfaMumif;wnf;}}[k [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
rodMuol]pum; qif;&J\csKyf&m (edAÁmef)wnf;}}[k
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodMuol]pum; qif;&J\csKyf&m
(edAÁmef)odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhwnf;}}[k
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodMuol orPjAm[®P[lorQwdkYudk
orPwdkYüvnf; orP[k igbk&m; rorkwftyfukef?
jAm[®PwdkYüvnf; jAm[®P[k igbk&m; rorkwftyfukef?
xdktoQifwdkYonf orPjzpfusKd;udkvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®PjzpfusKd;udkvnf;aumif; ,ckb0üyif
udk,fwdkifxl;aomÓPfjzifh odvsuf rsufarSmufjyKum
a&mufí raeMu&ukef/

&[ef;wdkY]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}[k
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odMuol]pum; qif;&J\
jzpfaMumif;wnf;}}[k [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
odMuol]pum; qif;&J\csKyf&m (edAÁmef)wnf;}}[k
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odMuol]pum; qif;&J\csKyf&m
(edAÁmef)odkY a&mufaMumif;tusifhwnf;}}[k
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odMuol orPjAm[®P[lorQwdkYudk
orPwdkYüvnf; orP[k igbk&m; orkwftyfukef?
jAm[®PwdkYüvnf; jAm[®P[k igbk&m; orkwftyfukef?
xdktoQifwdkYonf orPjzpfusKd;udkvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®PjzpfusKd;udkvnf;aumif; ,ckb0üyif
udk,fwdkifxl;aomÓPfjzifhodvsuf rsufarSmufjyKum
a&mufí aeMu&ukef? pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfri\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuifolwdkYonf qif;&Jjudk rodMuukef? xdkYjyif
qif;&J\jzpfaMumif;udk rodMuukef? cyfodrf;aom

tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh t<uif;rjh qif;&JcsKyfNidrf;&m
(edAÁmef) udkvnf;aumif;? qif;&JcsKyfNidrf;&m
(edAÁmef)odkY a&mufaMumif;vrf;pOfudkvnf;aumif;
rodMuukef/

xdkolwdkYonf udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh udavomrSvGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvf) ynmrS ,kwfukef\? xdkolwdkYonf
0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyKjcif;iSg rxdkufukef?
y#doaE``aejcif;tdkjcif;odkY {uef a&mufMu&ukef\

tMuifolwdkYonfum; qif;&Judk odMuukef\? xdkYjyif
qif;&J\jzpfaMumif;udk odMuukef\? cyfodrf;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh t<uif;rjh qif;&JcsKyfNidrf;&m
(edAÁmef) udkvnf;aumif;? qif;&JcsKyfNidrf;&m
(edAÁmef)odkY a&mufaMumif; vrf;pOfudkvnf;aumif;
odMuukef\? xdkolwdkYonf udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvf) pdwf udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvf) ynmESifh jynfhpHkukef\? xdkolwdkYonf
0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyKjcif;iSg xdkufukef\?
y#doaE``aejcif;tdkjcif;odkY ruyfa&mufMu&ukef}}[k
þ*gxmjzifh qdktyf\ þteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mtyf\[k tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

pwkw→okwf/

5-oDvorÜEéokwf

104/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY oDvESifhjynfhpHkMuol
orm"dESifhjynfhpHkMuol ynmESifhjynfhpHkMuol
t&[wåzdkvf OdrkwådESifhjynfhpHkMuol

t&[wåzdkvf]0drkwåd}udk qifjcifaom
ypöa0u©PmÓPftjrifESifhjynfhphkMuololwpyfg;wdkYu
dk qHk;rwwfol w&m;udk odapwwfol w&m;udk
aumif;pGm jywwfol aqmufwnfapwwfol xufoefapwwfol
&Tifvef;apwwfol olawmfaumif;w&m;udk aumif;pGm
a[mMum;jcif;iSg pGrf;EdkifMuol &[ef;wdkYtm;
zl;jrif½HkrQudkvnf; aus;Zl;rsm;\[k igqdk\
&[ef;wdkYigbk&m;onf xdk&[ef;wdkY\ taMumif;udk
Mum;&½HkrQudkvnf; aus;Zl;rsm;\[k igqdk\
xdk&[ef;wdkYtm; csOf;uyf½HkrQudkvnf; aus;Zl;rsm;\
[k igqdk\
xdk&[ef;wdkYudkrSD0]qnf;uyf½HkrQudkvnf;aus;Zl;rs
m;\[k igqdk\
atmufarh½HkrQudkvnf; aus;Zl;rsm;\[k igqdk\
xdk&[ef;wdkYodkY twkvdkufí &[ef;jyK&½HkrQudkvnf;
aus;Zl;rsm;\[k igqdk\
tb,fhaMumifh enf;? &[ef;wdkY xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom
&[ef;wdkYudkrSD0]qnf;uyfol csOf;uyfolwdkYtm;
rjynfhphkao;aom oDvtpkonfvnf;
yGg;rsm;jynfhphkjcif;odkY a&muf\? rjynfhphk
ao;aom orm"dtppkonfvnf; yGg;rsm;jynfhphkjcif;odkY
a&muf\? rjynfhphkao;aom ynmtpkonfvnf;
yGg;rsm;jynfhphkjcif;odkY a&muf\? rjynfhphkao;aom
t&[wåzdkvf]0drkwåd} tpkonfvnf;
yGg;rsm;jynfhphkjcif;odkY a&muf\? rjynfhphkao;aom
t&[wåzdkvfypöa0u©PmÓPf tjriftpkonfvnf;
yGg;rsm;jynfhphkjcif;odkY a&muf\

&[ef;wdkY podkY oabm&Sdaom
&[ef;wdkYudk]]qHk;rwwfol q&mwdkY}}[lívnf;
qdk&ukef\?]]vSnf;rSL;ozG,f
acgif;aqmifyk*¾dKvfwdkY}}[lívnf;
qdk&ukef\?]]udavomjrl tnpf taMu;udk
y,fpGefYay;olwdkY}}[lívnf;
qdk&ukef\?]]trdkufarSmifudk y,fazsmufwwfolwdkY}}

[lívnf;qdk&ukef\?]]tvif;udk jyKwwfolwdkY}}[lívnf;
qdk&ukef\?]]ta&mifudk jyKwwfolwdkY}}[lívnf;
qdk&ukef\?]]xGef;ajymifjCIF;udk jyKwwfolwdkY}}
[lívnf; qdk&ukef\?]]rD;&SL;wdkifudk aqmifolwdkY}}
[lívnf; qdk&ukef\?]]awmufyjCIF;udk jyKwwfolwdkY}}
[lívnf; qdk&ukef\?]]t&d,mwdkY}}[lívnf;
qdk&ukef\?]]ynmrsufpdtjrif&SdolwdkY}}[lívnf;
qdk&ukef\? pteufhoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfri\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]yGg;rsm;NyD;aom
udk,fpdwf&Sdukefaomw&m;ojzifh toufarG;ukefaom
t&d,mynm&SdwdkYudk zl;jrif&jCIF;onf
Orf;ajrmufjCIF;udk jyKwwfaom taMumif;jzpfV

ÓPfta&mifudk jyKwwfukefaomÓPftvif;udk
jyKwwfukefaom ynm rsufpdtjrif&Sdukefaom
udavomjrLtnpftaMu;udk y,fpGefYwwfukefaom
xdkt&d,mynm&SdwdkYonf olawmfauMif;w&m;udk
xGef;vif;apukef\? olawmf aumif;wdkY\
w&m;ta&mifjzifh avmuudk awmufyapukefV

,if;t&d,mwdkY\ tqHk;trudk Mum;em&í
ynm&SdwdkYonf
OdyóemÓPfjzifhaumif;pGmodNyD;vQif Zmwdukef&m
edAÁmefudk xl;aomÓPfjzifh odjCIF;aMumifh wpfzef
b0opfodkY ra&mufMu&ukef}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV
pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k tuREkfyf
Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

yíörökwf/

6-wPSKyÜg'okwf

105/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\? ylaZmftxl;udk

cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm; wPSmjzpfonf&Sdaomf
tMuiftaMumif;0w→KwdkYaMumifh jzpf\? wPSmjzpf&m
xdktaMumif;0w→KwdkYonf pav;yg;wdkYwnf;?
tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;-&[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm;
wPSmjzpfonf&Sdaomf ouFef;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
wPSmjzpf\? &[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm;wPSmjzpfonf&Sdaomf
qGrf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh wPSmjzpf\? &[ef;wdkY
&[ef;tm;wPSmjzpfonf&Sdaomf ausmif; tdyf&m
ae&m[laom taMumif;aMumifh wPSmjzpf\?
&[ef;wdkY&[ef;tm; wPSmjzpfonf&Sdaomf
rGefjrwfonfxuf rGefjrwfaom
axmywfqDOD;ponfhaq;ypönf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
wPSmjzpf\? &[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm;
wPSmjzpfonf&SdaomftMuiftaMumif;0w→KwdkYaMumi
fh jzpf\? wPSmjzpf&m xdktaMumif;0w→KwdkYonf
pav;yg;wdkYwnf;? pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]wPSmvQif tazmf&Sdaom a,mufsm;onf
&SnfMumpGmaom umvywfvHk;
usifvnf&onfjzpfípv\Utjzpf wpyfg;aom owå0gtjzpf[laom
oHo&mudk rvGefajrmufEdkif/

owd&Sdaom &[ef;onf qif;&]\ taMumif;jzpfao
xdkwPSmudk tjypftm;jzifh odíwPSmuif;aomaMumifh
aemifwpfzef y#doaE`udk r,lawmhbj (oHo&mrS)
xGufajrmufEdkif&m\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf/
pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k tuREkfyf
Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

q|okwf/

7-ojA[®uokwf

106/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY tMuiftrsKd;wdkY\om;orD;wdkYonf
trdtzwdkYudk rdrdtdrfü ylaZmfxm;Muukef\?
xdktrsKd;wdkYonf jA[®mESifh twlwuG aeMu&olwdkY
jzpfukef\? &[ef;wdkY tMuiftrsKd;wdkY\
om;orD;wdkYonf trdtzwdkYudk rdrdtdrfü
ylaZmfxm;Muukef\? xdktrsKd;wdkYonf
tdrfOD;ewfESifhtwluG aeMu&olwdkY jzpfukef\?
&[ef;wdkY tMuiftrsKd;wdkY\om;orD;wdkYonf
trdtzwdkYudk rdrdtdrfü ylaZmfxm;Muukef\?
xdktrsKd;wdkYonf vufOD;q&mESifh twlwuG
aeMu&olwdkY jzpfukef\? &[ef;wdkY tMuiftrsKd;wdkY\
om;orD;wdkYonf trdtzwdkYudk rdrdtdrfü
ylaZmfxm;Muukef\? xdktrsKd;wdkYonf t&yfa0;rS
aqmifvmíáomfvnf; ay;vSLxdkufolwdkYESifh twlwuG
ae&olwdkYjzpfukef\

&[ef;wdkY]]jA[®m}}[laom ptrnfonf trdtzwdkY\
trnfwnf;? &[ef;wdkY]]tdrfOD;ewf}}[laom ptrnfonf
trdtzwdkY\ trnfwnf;? &[ef;wdkY]]vufOD;q&m}}[laom
ptrnfonf trd tzwdkY\ trnfwnf;? &[ef;wdkY]]t&yfa0;rS
aqmifvmíáomfvnf; ay;vSLxdkufol}}[laom ptrnfonf
trdtzwdkY\ trnfwnf;? xdkodkY jzpfjcf;onf
tb,fhaMumifh enf;? &[ef;wdkY
trdtzwdkYonfom;orD;wdkYtm; aus;Zl;rsm;ukef\?
tougudk apmifha&Smufwwfukef\? auR;arG;wwfukef\?
pavmuudk jywwfukef\? pteufoabmudk
jrwpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrl\? xdkokwfü pteufoabmudk
-

]]trdtzwdkYudkom;orD;wdkY\ jA[®m[lívnf;aumif;?
tdrfOD;ewf[lívnf;aumif;? vufOD;q&m[lívnf;aumif;?

t&yfa0;rS aqmifvmíáomfvnf; ay;vSLtyfaom
tvSLcHxdkufolwdkY[lívnf;aumif; qdk&ukef\? om;
orD;wdkYtm; apmifha&Smufwwfukef\

xdkYaMumifh ynm&Sdonf xdktrdtzwdkYudk
&Sdcdk;&m\? xrif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tazsmfjzifhvnf;aumif;? t0wfjzifhvnf;aumif;?
tdyf&mae&mjzifhvnf;aumif;?
eHYomaysmif;ponfwdkYjzifh
vdrf;usHay;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
a&csKd;ay;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
ajcaq;ay;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm jyK&m\

trdtzwdkYü xdkvkyfauR;jcif;jzifh xdkoludk pb0üyif
ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;ukef\? wrvGefb0ü ewfjynfodkY
a&mufum 0rf;ajrmuf&\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\
pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k tuREkfyf
Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

owårokwf/

8-A[kum&okwf

107/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olemwdkY\
taxmuftyHh aq;wnf;[laom toHk;taqmifwdkYjzifh
vkyfauR;Muukefaom ykPÖm;ESifh trsKd;om;wdkYonf
oifwdkYtm; aus;Zl;rsm;ukef\? &[ef;wdkY
xdkykPÖm;ESifh trsKd;om;wdkYtm; tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\
aumif;jcif; tqHk;\aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufESifh
jynfhpHkaom o'gESifhjynfhpHkaomw&m;udk
a[mMum;í tvHk;pHk jynfhpHkíxuf0ef;usif

pifMu,faomtusifhjrwfudk jyMuonfh oifwdkYonfvnf;
xdkykPÖm;ESifh trsKd;om;wdkYtm; aus;Zl;rsm;ukef\
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif tcsif;csif; trSDjyKMuí (oHo&m)
0JMoCrSxGufajrmufjcif;iSg 0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;udk
jyKjcif;iSg þjrwfaomtusifhudk aumif;pGm
usifhoHk;tyf\? þteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfri\? xdkokwfü þteufoabmudk -

]]tdrf&maxmifol tdrf&mrxmifol
vIESifh&[ef;ESpfOD;wdkYonf tcsif;tcsif;rSDMuukefí
a,m*av;jzmukef&mjzpfaom twkr&Sd
jrwfaomolawmfaumif; w&m;udk NyD;apEdkifMuukefV
tdrf&maxmifol vlwdkYxHrS tdrf&mrxmifol
&[ef;wdkYonf Owkab;&efudk y,fazsmufwwfaom
ouFef;udkvnf;aumif;? ausmif;tdyf&mae&mudkvnf;?
aumif;? qGrf;ESifh
aq;ypönf;udkvnf;aumif;ch,lMuukefV

tdrfü aevsuf pnf;pdrfOpömponfudk
&SmrSD;ukefaom vlwdkYonf t&d,m yk^{*3/4}dKvfudk
trSDjyKíjzLpifaom ynmjzifh &[EÅmyk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYtm;
MunfnKdMuukefí orx0dyóemjzifh ½lMuukefvsufþb0ü
ok*wda&mufaMumif; jzpfaom vrf;pOfw&m;udk
usifhMuukefNyD;vQif ewfjynfodkY a&mufum
ESpfoufMuukefvsuf tvdk&Sd&m umr0w→KwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkMuí 0rf;ajrmufMuukef\}}[k þ*gxmjzifh
qdktyfV þteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

t|rokwf/

9-uk[okwf

108/ þa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfri\? ylaZmftxl;udk

cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkYtHhMozG,fjyKwwfol cufxefol
jzm;a,mif;ajymqdkwwfol
udavomOD;csKd&SdMuolaoG;BuD;Muol rwnfMunfol
&[ef;[lorQwdkYonf igbk&m; om;awmf&[ef;wdkY
r[kwfukef? &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}rS uif;a0;ukef\? &[ef;wdkY
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü
BuD;yGg;jcif; pnfyifjcif; jyefYajymjcif;odkY
ra&mufEdkifMuukef? &[ef;wdkYtHhMozG,f
rjyKwwfMuol rjzm;a,mif;wwfMuol ynm&Sdol rcufxefol
aumif;pGmwnfMunfMuol &[ef;[lorQwdkYonf igbk&m;
om;awmf&[ef;wdkY jzpfukef\?
&[ef;wdkYxkd&[ef;wdkYonf
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}rS ruif;a0;ukef? &[ef;wdkY
xkd&[ef;wdkYonf p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü
BuD;yGg;jcif; pnfyifjcif; jyefYajymjcif;odkY
a&mufukef\? pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuif&[ef;wdkYonftHhMozG,f jyKwwfukef\?
cufxefukef\? jzm; a,mif;ajymqdkwwfukef\?
udavomOD;csKd&Sdukef\? aoG;BuD;ukef\? rwnf
Munfukef? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;a[mMum;tyfaom omoemawmfü
rBuD;yGg;ukef/

tMuif&[ef;wdkYonftHhMozG,f rjyKwwfukef?
jzm;a,mif;rl r&Sdukef? ynm&Sdukef\? rcufxefukef?
aumif;pGmwnfMunfukef\? xkd&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mMum;tyfaom omoemawmfü {uef
BuD;yGg;ukef\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf/
pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k tuREkfyf
Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

e0rokwf/

10-e'Daomwokwf

109/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf a&T aiG
ywåjrm;paom cspftyfaom om,mtyfaom
0w→Koabm[laom taMumif;aMumifh jrpfa&tvSOfjzifh
a&pkefarQmum vdkufoGm;&m\? urf;ü wnfaom
rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom (tjcm;) a,musfm;onf
xkda,musfm;udk jrifí podkY qdk&m\]]tarmifa,musfm;
oifonf a&T aiG ywåjrm;paom cspftyf om,mtyfaom
0w→Koabm[laom taMumif;aMumifh jrpfa& tvSOfjzifh
a&pkefarQmum vdkufapumrl þjrpflatmuft&yfü vldif;
wHydk;&Sdaom 0J&Sdaom zrf;,lwwfaom
ig;ru&f;&Sdaom bDvl;&ud©Kof&Sdaom a&tkdifonf
&Sd\? tarmifa,musfm; oifonf ,if;a&tkdifodkY
a&mufvQif aojcif;odkY rlvnf;a&muf&vwåHU? ao
avmufaom qif;&JodkY rlvnf; a&muf&vwåHU}}[k
(qdk&m\)? &[ef;wdkYxkdtcgü xkda,musfm;onf
xkdajymaom a,musfm;\ toHudk Mum;&aomaMumifh
vufwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;? ajcwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;
a&nmbufodkY a&muf&eftm;xkwf&mV

&[ef;wdkY igbk&m;onf teufudk odapjCIF;ISg
þOyrmudk jyKtyf\? þqdkvwåHUonfum;þt&mü
teufwnf;- &[ef;wdkY]]jrpfa&tvSOf}}[laom þtrnfonf
wPSm\ trnfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY]]cspftyfaom om,mtyfaom
0w¬Koabm}}[laom ptrnfonf
tZÑwådum,weajcmufyg;wdkY\ trnfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY]]atmuft&yfü a&tkdif}}[laom ptrnfonf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOfig;yg;wdkY\trnfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY]]vldif;wHydk;}}[laom ptrnfonf
trsufxGufrl]a'go} yifyef;rl]Oyg,mo}\trnfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY]]0J}}[laom ptrnfonf
umr*kPfig;yg;wdkY\ trnfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY]]zrf;,lwwfaom ig; ru&f; bDvl;
&u©dKof}}[laom ptrnfonf rmwk*gr\trnfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY]]a&nmbuf}}[laom ptrnfonf umrrS
vGwfajrmufrl]aeu©r®}\ trnfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY]]vufwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;?
ajcwdkYjzifhvnf;aumif;tm;xkwf\}}[laom
ptrnfonftm;xkwfrlvkHYv\ trnfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY]]urf;ü wnfaom rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom
a,musfm;}}[laom ptrnfonf ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom (tvHk;pHkaomw&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwkdifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\
trnfwnf;? pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\?
xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]a,m*av;jzmukef&m edAÁmefudk aemiftcg
&jcif;iSg awmifhwaomolonf
tusifhy#dywftm;jzifhqif;&JESifhwuGjzpfaomfvnf;
umrwdkYudk pGefY&m\? qifjcfiÓPf]orÜZO}ESifh
jynfhpHkízv0drkwådjzifh aumif;pGm vGwfaom
pdwf&Sdolonf xkdxkdumvü edAÁmefodkY
a&muf&m\? xkdoludk opö mav;yg;udk odol
usifhoHk;NyD;aom jrwwfaomtusifh&Sdol avmu\
tqHk;odkY a&mufoledAÁmef[laom urf;wpfzufodkY
a&mufol[Íí qdktyf\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyfMum;emcJh&ygonf/

'orokwf/

11-p&okwf

110/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
hcHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf oGm;aepOf umrESifhpyfaom
MuHpnfrl]umr0dwuf}aomfvnf;aumif;?
olwpfyg;ysufpD;apvdkjcf;ESifhpyfaom
MuHpnfrl]Asmyg'0dwuf}aomfvnf;aumif;?
n\$Of;qjjcf;ESifhpyfaom
MuHpnfrl]0d[đom0dwuf}aomfvnf;aumif; tu,fí
jzpfcJhrl &[ef;onf xkd0dwufoHk;yg;udk tu,fí vufcHcJhrl
rpGefYvTwfcJhrl ry,fazsmufcJhrl uif;atmifryKcJhrl
wpfzefrjzpfjcf;odkY ra&mufapcJhrl &[ef;wdkY podkY
jzpfcJhaomf udavomwdkYudk ylyefapwwfaom
vkHYvvnf;r&Sd raumif;rlrS xdwfvefYrlvnf;r&Sdrlí
oGm;aeaom &[ef;udkvnf; tjrJrjywf
ysif;&dol0D&d,,kwfavsmhol[k qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf &yfaepOf
umr0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?
Asmyg'0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?
0d[đom0dwufaomfvnf;aumif; tu,fí jzpfcJhrl &[ef;onf
xkd0dwufoHk;yg;udk tu,fí vufcHcJhrl rpGefYvTwfcJhrl
ry,fazsmufcJhrl uif;atmifryKcJhrl wpfzefrjzpfjcf;odkY
ra&mufapcJhrl&[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfcJhaomf
udavomwdkYudk ylyefapwwfaom vkHYvvnf;r&Sd
raumif;rlrS xdwfvefYrlvnf;r&Sdrlí &yfaeaom

&[ef;udkvnf; tjrJrjywf ysif;&dol 0D&d,,kwfavsmhol[k qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf xkdifaepOf
umr0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?
Asmyg'0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?
0d[ðom0dwufaomfvnf;aumif; tu,fí jzpfcJhrl &[ef;onf
xkd0dwufoHk;yg;udk tu,fí vufcHcJhrl rpGefYvTwfcJhrl
ry,fazsmufcJhrl uif;atmifrjyKcJhrl wpfzefrjzpfjcfif;odkY
ra&mufapcJhrl&[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfcJhaomf
udavomwdkYudk ylyefapwwfaom vkHYvvnf;r&Sd
raumif;rlrS xdwfvefYrlvnf;r&Sdrlí xkdifaeaom
&[ef;udkvnf; tjrJrjywf ysif;&dol 0D&d,,kwfavsmhol[k qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tdyfraysmfb] avsmif;aepOf
umr0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?
Asmyg'0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?
0d[ðom0dwufaomfvnf;aumif; tu,fí jzpfcJhrl &[ef;onf
xkd0dwufoHk;yg;udk tu,fí vufcHcJhrl rpGefYvTwfcJhrl
ry,fazsmufcJhrl uif;atmifrjyKcJhrl wpfzefrjzpfjcfif;odkY
ra&mufapcJhrl &[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfcJhaomf
udavomwdkYudk ylyefapwwfaom
vkHYvvnf;r&Sdraumif;rlrS xdwfvefYrlvnf;r&Sdrlí
tdyfraysmfb] avsmif;aeaom &[ef;udkvnf;
tjrJrjywfysif;&dol 0D&d,,kwfavsmhol[k qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf oGm;aepOf
umr0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?
Asmyg'0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?
0d[ðom0dwufaomfvnf;aumif; tu,fí jzpfcJhrl &[ef;onf
xkd0dwufoHk;yg;udk tu,fí vufrcHcJhrl pGefYvTwfcJhrl
y,fazsmufcJhrl uif;atmifjyKcJhrl wpfzefrjzpfjcfif;odkY
a&mufapcJhrl&[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfcJhaomf
udavomwdkYudk ylyefapwwfaom vkHYvvnf;&Sd
raumif;rlrS xdwfvefYrlvnf;&Sdonfjzpfí oGm;aeaom

&[ef;udk tjrJrjywf xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdol
edAÁmefodkY apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdol[k qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf &yfaepOf
umr0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?

Asmyg'0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?

0d[ðom0dwufaomfvnf;aumif; tu,fí jzpfcJhrl &[ef;onf
xkd0dwufoHk;yg;udk tu,fívufrcHcJhrl pGefYvTwfcJhrl
y,fazsmufcJhrl uif;atmifjyKcJhrl wpfzefrjzpfjcf;odkY
a&mufapcJhrl&[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfcJhaomf
udavomwdkYudk ylyefapwwfaom vkHYvvnf;&Sd
raumif;rlrS xdwfvefYrlvnf;&Sdonfjzpfí &yfaeaom
&[ef;udkvnf; tjrJrjywf xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdol
edAÁmefodkY apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdol[k qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf xkdifaepOf
umr0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?

Asmyg'0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?

0d[ðom0dwufaomfvnf;aumif; tu,fí jzpfcJhrl &[ef;onf
xkd0dwufoHk;yg;udk tu,fhí vufrcHcJhrl
pGefYvTwfcJhrl y,fazsmufcJhrl uif;atmifjyKcJhrl
wpfzefrjzpfjcf;odkY a&mufapcJhrl&[ef;wdkY podkY
jzpfcJhaomf udavomwdkYudk ylyefapwwfaom
vkHYvvnf;&Sd raumif;rlrS xdwfvefYrlvnf;&Sdonfjzpfí
xkdifaeaom &[ef;udkvnf; tjrJrjywf xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdol edAÁmefodkY apvTwfxm;aom
pdwf&Sdol[k qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tdyfraysmfb] avsmif;aepOf
umr0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?

Asmyg'0dwufaomfvnf;aumif;?

0d[ðom0dwufaomfvnf;aumif; tu,fí jzpfcJhrl &[ef;onf
xkd0dwufoHk;yg;udk tu,fí vufrcHcJhrl pGefYvTwfcJhrl
y,fazsmufcJhrl uif;atmifjyKcJhrl wpfzefrjzpfjcf;odkY
a&mufapcJhrl &[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfcJhaomf
udavomwdkYudk ylyefapwwfaom vkHYvvnf;&Sd

raumif;rlrS xdwfvefYrlvnf;&Sdonfjzpfí tdyfraysmfbj
avsmif;aeaom &[ef;udkvnf; tjrJrjywxufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdol edAÁmefodkY apvTwfxm;aom
pdwf&Sdol[k qdk&\? pteufoabmudk jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]tMuif&[ef;onf oGm;aeaomfvnf;aumif;?
&yfaeaomfvnf;aumif;? xkdifaeaomfvnf;aumif;?
avsmif;aeaomfvnf;aumif; 0w→Kumr udavom
umrudkrSDaom ,kwfnHhaom tMuHtpnfudk MuHpnfV

vrf;aumufvrf;rSm;odkY oGm;wwfaom awGa0rludk
jzpfapwwfaom tm¹/₂HkwdkYü awGa0wwfaom
xkdodkY oabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf jrwwfaom
t&d,r*fÓPfodkY a&mufjcf;isg rxkduf/

tMuif&[ef;onf oGm;aeaomfvnf;aumif;?
&yfaeaomfvnf;aumif;? xkdifaeaomfvnf;aumif;?
avsmif;aeaomfvnf;aumif; 0dwufoHk;rsKd;udk Nidrf;
at;apí rdpäm0dwufwdkY Nidrf;at;&medAÁmefü
(vGefujaom qE´jzifh) arGUavsmf\? xkdodkY
oabm&Sdaom &[ef;onf jrwwfaom t&d,r*fodkY
a&mufjcf;isg xkduf\}}[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpGmbk&m; a[mtyf\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

{um'orokwf/

12-orÜEéoDvokwf

111/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf oDvESifh
jynfhphHkMuukefavmh?ygwdarmufESifh jynfhphHkvsuf
aeMuukefavmh?ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvudk
apmifhxdef;í tusifh]tmpm&}
usufpm;&m]a*gp&}ESifh jynfhphHkMuukefonfjzpfí
aeMuukefavmh? tenf;i,frQaom tjypfwdkYü ab;[k
½lvsuf odu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm aqmufwnfí
usifhMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY oDvESifhjynfhphHkygwdarmufESifh
jynfhphHkvsuf aeMuukefaomygwdarmu©oH0&oDvudk
apmifhxdef;í tusifh]tmpm&}
usufpm;&m]a*gp&}ESifh jynfhphHkMuukefonfjzpfí
tenf;i,frQaom tjypfwdkYü ab;[k ½lvsuf
odu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm aqmufwnfí
usifhMuukefaom oifwdkYtm;xdkYxuftvGef
jyKusifhzG,fum; todkY jzpf&moenf;/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf oGm;aepOf olwpfyg;Opömudk
a&S;½IMuHpnfrl]tbdZÑm}
uif;aysmufcJhygrlolwpfyg;wdkYysufpD;apvdkrl]Asmy
g'} uif;aysmufcJhygrl xkdif;rlidif;rl]xderd'"}
uif;aysmufcJhygrlysHUvGifhrlESifh aemifwwpfzef
lyyefrl]O'"pöukuúKpö}
uif;aysmufcJhygrl ,HkrSm;rl]0dpdudpäm}udk
y,fazsmufEdkifcJhygrl rwGefYwkdaom
vkHYvudktm;xkwfNyD;jzpfJhygrl
arhavsmhrlr&Sdaom owdxifcJhygrlhudk,fonf
lyyefrlr&Sd Nidrf;at;cJhygrl pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom
tm½Hk&Sdonfjzpfí aumif;pGmwnfMunfcJhygrl
&[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfJhaomf udavomudk
lyyefapwwfaom vkHYvvnf;&Sdraumif;rlrS
xdwfvfYrlvnf; &Sdonfjzpfí oGm;aeaom &[ef;udkvnf;
tjrJrjywxufoefaom vkHYv&Sdol edAÁmefodkY
apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdol[k qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf &yfaepOf olwpfyg;Opömudk
a&S;½IMuHpnfrl]tbdZÑm}uif;
aysmufcJhygrlolwpfyg;wdkYysufpD;apvdkrl]Asmyg'}
uif;aysmufcJhygrl/y/ xkdif;rldif;rl]xderd''}
ysHUvGifhrIESifh aemifwwpfzef ylyefrl]O''pö
ukuúKpö} ,HkrSm;rl]0dpdudpäm}udk
y,fazsmufEdkifcJhygrl rwGefYwkdaom
vkHYvudktm;xkwfNyD;jzpfcJhygrl arhavsmhrl
r&Sdaom owdxifcJhygrludk,fonf ylyefrlr&Sd
Nidrf;at;cJhygrl pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom
tm½Hk&Sdonfjzpfí aumif;pGm wnfMunfcJhygrl
&[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfcJhaomfudavomudk
ylyefapwwfaom vkHYvvnf;&Sd raumif;rlrS
xdwfvfYrlvnf; &Sdonfjzpfí &yfaeaom &[ef;udkvnf;
tjrJrjywf xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdol edAÁmefodkY
apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdol[k qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf xkdifaepOf olwpfyg;Opömudk
a&S;½IMuHpnfrl]tbdZÑm}
uif;aysmufygrlolwpfyg;wdkYysufpD;apvdkrl]Asmyg'}
uif;aysmufcJhygrl/y/
xkdif;rldif;rl]xderd''}uif;aysmufcJhygrl
ysHUvGifhrIESifh aemifwwpfzef
ylyefrl]O''pöukuúKpö}
uif;aysmufcJhygrl ,HkrSm;rl]0dpdudpäm}udk
y,fazsmufEdkifcJhygrl rwGefYwkdaom
vkHYvudktm;xkwfNyD;jzpfcJhygrl
arhavsmhrlr&Sdaom owdxifcJhygrludk,fonf
ylyefrlr&Sd Nidrf;at;cJhygrl pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom
tm½Hk&Sdonfjzpfí aumif;pGmwnfMunfcJhygrl
&[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfcJhaomf udavomudk
ylyefapwwfaom vkHYvvnf;&Sdraumif;rlrS
xdwfvfYrlvnf; &Sdonfjzpfí xkdifaeaom &[ef;udkvnf;
tjrJrjywfXufoefaom vkHYv&Sdol edAÁmefodkY
apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdol[k qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf tdyfraysmfb] avsmif;aepOf
olwpyfg;Opö mudk
a&S;½IMuHpnfrl]tbdZÑm}uif;aysmufcJhygrl
olwpyfg;wdkYysufpD;apvdkrl]Asmyg'}
uif;aysmufcJhygrl/y/ xkdif;rl dif;rl]xderd''}
ysHUvGifhrIESifh aemifwwpfzef
ylyefrl]O''pöukuúKpö}
uif;aysmufcJhygrl ,HkrSm;rl]0dpdudpäm}udk
y,fazsmufEdkifcJhygrl rwGefYwkdaom
vkHYvudktm;xkwfNyD;jzpf cJhygrl
arhavsmhrlr&Sdaom owdxifcJhygrludk,fonf
ylyefrlr&Sd Nidrf;at;cJhygrl pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom
tm½Hk&Sdonfjzpfí aumif;pGmw nfmunfcJhygrl
&[ef;wdkY podkY jzpf cJhaomf udavomudk
ylyefapwwfaom vkHYvvnf;&Sd raumif;rlrS
xdwfvfYrlvnf; &Sdonfjzpfí tdyfraysmfbJ
avsmif;aeaom &[ef;udkvnf; tjrJrjywxufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdol edAÄmefodkY apvTwfxm;aom
pdwf&Sdol[k qdk&V pteufoabmudkjrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü pteufoabmudk -

]]&[ef;onf or®yÜ"mefvkHYvjzifhtm;xkwfonfjzpfí
oGm;&m\?tm;xkwfonfjzpfí &yf&m\?tm;xkwfonfjzpfí
xkdif&m\?tm;xkwfonfjzpfí avsmif;&m\
tm;xkwfonfjzpfívufajcudk auG;&m\?tm;xkwfonfjzpfí
vufajcudk qefY&m\

txufüvnf;aumif;? t&yf zDvm
&SpfrsufESmüvnf;aumif;?
atmufüvnf;aumif;owåocFg&tm;jzifh jzpforQaom
avmutm;vHk;ü yk*¾dKvfowå0grS uif;qdwfaom
cE"mwdkY\tjzpftysufudk aumif;pGm ½lqifjcif&m\

podkY aeavh&Sdaom jyif;xefaom
or®yÜ"mefvkHYv&Sdaom Nidrfoufaom
jzpfjcif;&Sdaom rysHUvGifhaom pdwfudk

Nidrf;at;apwwfaom t&d,r*ftm;avsmfaomtusifhudk
usifhoHk;aomtcg cyfodrf; owd&Sdaom xkdodkY oabm
&Sdaom &[ef;udk tjrJrjywf edAÁmefodkY
apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdol[k qdkukef\}}[k
p*gxmjzifh qdktyfV

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

'Gg'orokwf/

13-avmuokwf

112/ pa'oemudk bkef;awmfBuD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxkdufaom jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmuudk xkd;xGif;í
odawmfrltyfNyD? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmuESifhrlum;
rpyf,SOfay? &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmu\
jzpfaMumif;udk xkd;xGif;íodawmfrltyfNyD?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmu\
jzpfaMumif;udk y,ftyfNyD?
&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmu\
csKyf&mudk xkd;xGif;í odawmfrltyfNyD? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmu\
csKyf&mudk rsufarSmufjyKawmfrltyfNyD? &[ef;wdkY
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmu\
csKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk xkd;xGif;í odawmfrltyfNyD?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmu\
csKyf&modkY
a&mufaMumif;tusifhudk yGg;rsm;awmfrltyfNyD/

&[ef;wdkY ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifhwuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P
rif;rsm;vlrsm;ESifhwuGaom vlUavmuü jriftyf Mum;tyf
awGUxdtyf odyf a&muftyf &SmrSD;tyfpdwfjzifh
pdppftyfaom t&m0w→Kudk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf

xkd;xGif;í odawmfrltyfNyD? xdkYaMumifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk]]wxm*w}}[lí qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf twkr&Sdjrwaom
t&[wår*fÓPf oAÁnKwÓPfudk xkd;xGif;íod&m
nOfhESifh cE``mt<uif;r&Sdaom edAÁme"mwfjzifh
y&dedAÁmefjyK&m nOfh[laom pESpfyg;aom
umvtMum;0,f ajymqdkñTefjyc]haom
pum;awmftm;vHk;onf [kwfrSefonfcsnf;omwnf;?
ajymqdkñTefjyonfrS wpyfg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
rjzpf? xdkYaMumifh jrwpfGmbk&m;udk]]wxm*w}}[lí
qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tMuiftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
a[majym\? xkda[majymonfhtjcif;t&m twkdif;yif
jyKvkyf\? tMuiftjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jyKvkyf\?
xkdjyKvkyfaom tjcif;t&mtwkdif;om a[majym\? podkY
a[majymonfhtwkdif; jyKvkyfí
jyKvkyfonfhtwkdif;vnf;a[majym awmfrlaomaMumifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk]]wxm*w}}[lí qdk&V

&[ef;wdkY ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifhwuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orPjAm[®P rif;rsm;
vlrsm;ESifhwuGaom vlUavmuü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
vTrf;rdk;Edkifol jzpfawmfrl\? rnfolurQ rvTrf;rdk;Edkifol
jzpfawmfrl\? pifppf (tvHk;pHkudk) jrifawmfrl\?
tvdktwkdif; jzpfapEdkifol jzpfawmfrl\? xdkYaMumifh
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk]]wxm*w}}[lí qdk&\?
pteufoabmudk jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\? xkdokwfü
pteufoabmudk -

]]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tvHk;pHkaom avmuü
avmutm;vHk;udk[kwfwkdif;rSefpGmxl;aomÓPfjzifh
odí avmutm;vHk;ESifh pyf,SOfawmfrl?
avmutm;vHk;ü wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifhuYfNidawmfrl/

xkdjrwpfGmbk&m;onf tvHk;pHkaom
tm½HkocFg&ponfudk vTrf;rdk;vsuftm;

xkwfrlvkHYvESifhjynfhphkNyD;vQif
taESmiftzGJUtm;vHk;rS vGwfajrmufawmfrl\
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf ab;&efwpfpHkwpfckrQ
r&Sdaom Nidrf;at;vSpGmaom vGefuJxl;jrwfaom
edAÁmefudk ÓPfjzifh awGUxdhodjrifawmfrlavNyD/

tmoa0gukefcef;NyD;aom
qif;&Jr&Sdrlí ,HkrSm;rl]oHo,}udk
y,fjzwfawmfrlNyD;aom xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf
uHtm;vHk;wdkY\ukefjcif;odkY a&mufawmfrl&um;
Oy"dukef&m edAÁmefü zv0drkwådjzifh
vGwfajrmufawmfrlcJhavNyD/

xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf opö mav;yg;udk odawmfrl\
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf jcaoFhrif;ozG,fjzpfítwkr&Sd
jrwfawmfrl\
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf ewfESifh wuGaom
avmuü jrwfaom ("r®) pufudk vnfapawmfrl\

tMuifewfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? vlwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
podkY jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
udk;uG,f&m[líqnf;uyfMuukef\
xkdewfvldkYonf
BuD;jrwf awmfrlaom aMumuf&GHUjcif;
uif;awmfrlaom xkdjrwpGmbk&m;udk csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;Muukef\

jrwfaom oDvu©E"ponfudk
&SmrSD;awmfrlNyD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ,Ofaus;awmfrlNyD;jzpfí,Ofaus;olwd
kYxuf jrwfawmfrl\
Nidrf;at;awmfrlNyD;jzpfí
Nidrf;at;olwdkYxuf jrwfawmfrl\
vGwfajrmufawmfrlNyD;jzpfí vGwfajrmufolwdkYxuf
jrwfawmfrl\
ul;ajrmufawmfrlNyD;jzpfíul;ajrmufNyD;
olwdkYxuf jrwfawmfrl\

xdkYaMumifh BuD;jrwfawmfrlaom
aMumuf&GHUjcif;uif;awmfrlaom
xkdjrwpGmbk&m;udk ewfESifhwuGaom avmuü
toQifbk&m;tm; wkNyKdifEdkifol

yk*³/₄dKvfr&Sdygbk&m;[k ajymqdkavQmufMum;vsuf
&Sdcdk;Muukef\} }[k p*gxmjzifh qdktyf\

pteufoabmudkvnf; jrwapGmbk&m; a[mtyf\[k
tuREkfyf Mum;emcJh&ygonf/

aw&orokwf/

pwkuúedygwf NyD;V

£wd0kwfygVdawmf jrefrmjyef NyD;V
